

# Vaaru poia to Yesu Kresi tau Matayu iboode Matyu—Matthew

*Pitiinj to Yesu puughu tooni*  
(Lu 3:23-38)

<sup>1</sup> Ene pitiinj to Yesu Kresi puughu tooni. Yesu, i siŋ to kinik David, ve David i siŋ to Abaram. \*

<sup>2</sup> Yesu puughu tooni tau Abaram ve ilam imuul izi David, ezazi tauvene: Abaram naatu Isak, Isak naatu Yakop, ve Yakop natŋa, ene: Yuda tomania tooghŋa ve tazŋa. \*

<sup>3</sup> Yuda yesuru Tamar tipoop natuzŋa bogboog ru. Ee eeza Peres, ve ite eeza Sera. Peres naatu Ezron, ve Ezron naatu Ram. \*

<sup>4</sup> Ram naatu Aminadap, Aminadap naatu Nason, ve Nason naatu Salmon. <sup>5</sup> Salmon yesuru Reap tipoop Boas, ve Boas yesuru azaawa Rut tipoop Obet. Obet naatu Yesi, <sup>6</sup> ve Yesi naatu, ene kinik David. David ivai Uraia azaawa Batseba, ve yesuru tipoop Solomon. \*

<sup>7</sup> Solomon naatu Reoboam, Reoboam naatu Abia, ve Abia naatu Asa. <sup>8</sup> Asa naatu Yosapat, Yosapat naatu Yoram, ve Yoram natu Usia, <sup>9</sup> Usia naatu Yotam, Yotam naatu Aas, ve Aas naatu Esekia. <sup>10</sup> Esekia naatu Manase. Manase naatu Amon, ve Amon naatu Yosia. <sup>11</sup> Yosia natŋa, ene: Yekonia ve tazŋa siriv. Saawe tana, yes Babilona

---

\* **1:1:** Gnp 22:18    \* **1:2:** Gnp 21:3, 25:24+    \* **1:3:** Gnp 38:27+;  
Rut 4:18+    \* **1:6:** 2Sam 12:24

tilam tireu nugh tintiina isov to yes Yuda, ve tiyau zi gha tigherev zi tila tivot nugh toozi tau igheen malau kat. \*

<sup>12</sup> Saawe tau yes Israela tilepleep izi Babilon, Yekonia yesuru azaawa tipoop Sealtiel, ve Sealtiel yesuru azaawa tipoop Zerubabel. <sup>13</sup> Zerubabel naatu Abiut, Abiut naatu Eliakim, ve Eliakim naatu Azor. <sup>14</sup> Azor naatu Sadok, Sadok naatu Akim, ve Akim naatu Eliut. <sup>15</sup> Eliut naatu Eleasar, Eleasar naatu Matan, ve Matan naatu Yakop. <sup>16</sup> Yakop naatu Yosep. Yosep azaawa Maria ta ipoop Yesu, i ta tiwaato tighe Krisi \* na.

<sup>17</sup> Tauvene Abaram naatu Isak, Isak naatu Yakop, ve paaghu toozi tiparseen tauvene taghon taghon le David ivot imin sanjavul ve paan (14). Ve indeen saawe to David, le ila imuul saawe tau yes Babilona tiyau yes Yuda ve tigham zi tila Babilon, paaghu to David tiparseen irau sanjavul ve paan (14) muul. Ve saawe tau yes Yuda tipul Babilon ve timuul tila tauzi nugh toozi, le ila imuul saawe tau Krisi tiina ipoop na, paaghu to David tiparseen irau sanjavul ve paan (14) muul.

### *Anjela ivot to Yosep*

*(Lu 2:1-7)*

<sup>18</sup> Sinainj to Yesu Krisi tiina ipoop, ene vene: Tiina Maria, tisiigho pa neer ee, eeza Yosep. Eemon

---

\* **1:11:** 2King 24:14+ \* **1:16:** 'Krisi', ene yes Grika alinjazi. Ve 'Mesia', ene yes Israela alinjazi. Pughuzi eemon: 'Neer tau tilin ngoreen izala paavo imin ilaal pani ighe i aat igham uraat tiina eta to Maaron.' Tiwaat Yesu tighe Mesia (o Krisi) pasaa, Maaron tauu ighuru imin Uleenja to iit tamtamon, ve i igham mulin ghiit pa patanjani to sosor toit.

yesuru tilup zi soone, ve tighilaal tigha Maria aapo. Gabua tana ivot ila Avuvu Patabuyaanj tapiri.\*

<sup>19</sup> Yosep, i neer duduunja ee, ve loolo pa igham Maria vaaru ivot ighazonj mako. Tauvene maata ingal ighe irav motin vainj toozi imin ngozaanj.

<sup>20</sup> Ighamgham ngar soone, ve Maaron anjela tooni ivot tooni ila vivuun, ve isaav pani ighe: “Yosep, yo sinj to David, uroi pa ghamuun Maria imin azuwam sov. Pa tamtamon tau igheen ila i aapo na, ene ivot ila Avuvu Patabuyaanj tapiri. <sup>21</sup> I pale ipoop tamoot. Ve yo aat uwaat eeza Yesu.

Pa i pale igham mulin tamtamon tooni pa patanjani to sosor toozi.” † \*

<sup>22</sup> Gabua isov tana itaghton saveenj tau muun Maaron isavia ila propet tooni ee aavo na. Saveenj tauvene:

<sup>23</sup> “Aghita. Livaa mbiu ee pale aapo, ve ipoop naatu tamoot.

Pale tiwaat eeza Imanuel.” ‡ \*

<sup>24</sup> Tauvene Yosep igheen le nughizau, ra iburig ve itaghton saveenj tau anjela to Maaron isavia pani na, ve igham Maria imin azaawa. <sup>25</sup> Eemon igharauu mako le i ipoop naatu tamoot tawe. Ve Yosep iwaat marani tana eeza Yesu.\*

## 2

### *Yes ngara to aaz puughu tila tighita Yesu*

---

\* **1:18:** Lu 1:35 † **1:21:** Yesu eeza, puughu tauvene: ‘Yoova igham mulin’.

\* **1:21:** Lu 1:31, 2:21; Yo 1:29; Mbanj 4:12 ‡ **1:23:** Saveenj Imanuel, puughu tauvene: ‘Maaron ileep tomani ghiit’.

\* **1:23:** Is 7:14 \* **1:25:** Lu 2:7, 21

<sup>1</sup> Saawe tau kinik Erod ighamgham pooz pa yes Israela, Yesu tiina Maria ipooa izi nugh Betelem tau igheen izi taan sirivu to Yudea. Murei ra, zeran siriv tau lezi ngar tintiina pa pitum na, tilaagh tila tivot Yerusalem. Zeran tawe, nugh toozi igheen malau kat ila pa aaz puughu. \*

<sup>2</sup> Yes tilam tivot Yerusalem, ve tighason tigde: “Kinik to yes Yuda tau tiina ipooa na, ileep sindei? Pa yei nileep izi nugh tsiei ta aaz puughu we, ve nighita pitum paaghu ee imin ilaal pani. Tauta nilam nighe nighita, ve niput aghemai pani, ve nipakuru.” \*

<sup>3</sup> Kinik Erod iloonj saveenj tane le irur ve igham ngar naol. Ve eval tiina to Yerusalem tisov tirur, ve tigham ngar naol paam. <sup>4</sup> Tauvene Erod ipoi yes daaba to watoonjrau tomania ngara siriv to tutuunj tilam tilup zi, ve ighason zi ighe: “Laak, Mesia, pale tiina ipooa izi sindei?”

<sup>5</sup> Yes tiyol aliinja tigde: “Pale ipooa izi nugh Betelem tau igheen taan sirivu to Yudea na. Pa muun, propet ee ibood saveenja tauvene:

<sup>6</sup> ‘Nugh Betelem tau ugheen taan sirivu to Yudea na, yo nugh sorok mako.

Varum pale iliiv nugh tintiina tau tighamgham pooz pa Yudea.

Pasaa, neer tiina ee pale ivot ilat tsio.

I pale injin tamtamon tsiau Israel, ve igham pooz pazi.’ ” \*

---

\* **2:1:** Yes ngara to aaz puughu tiwatagh Maaron kat mako. Tisuŋsuŋ pa maaron siriv. \* **2:2:** Nam 24:17 \* **2:6:** Mika 5:2; Yo 7:42

<sup>7</sup> Erod isavsaav tomani zi le isov, ra ipoi yes ngara to aaz puughu imin yongaan tilam, ve ighason zi poi pa saawe sindei kat tau tighita pitum tawe ivot. <sup>8</sup> Ra imbaan zi tila pa nugh Betelem ighe: “Ala ail marani tawe le ighe andeenja, o amuul alam apaes payau. Leso yau paam nala naghita, ve naput agheg pani, ve napakuru.”

<sup>9-10</sup> Erod isavsaav tomani zi le isov, ra tiburig gha tila. Ve pitum tau muun tighita izi nugh toozi na, ila imuun pazi, ve titaghoni gha tila. Yes tighita pitum tawe muul, ve lolozi poia kat. Pitum tana ila le iyooz duduun ila ruum tau neer marani ighengheen pani na paavo. <sup>11</sup> Tila tivot ta sewe, ve tilon tila ruum loolo, ve tighita neer marani yesuru tiina Maria. Tiput aghezi pani ve tipakuru, ra tikaak pepelazi, ve tiwaan kuaz siriv tau atuyazi tintiina, ve tigham pani imin pakuruunni. Tigham maet gol, ve naunaun siriv tau vazizi popoia kat. †  
\*

<sup>12</sup> Murei ra, Maaron ivot toozi ila vivuun, ve ingalsekin zi ighe timuul tila to kinik Erod sov. Tauvene titaghon eez ite, ve timuul tila pa nugh toozi.

*Yosep igham Yesu yesuru tiina Maria, ve tighau tila pa Isip*

<sup>13</sup> Yes ngara to aaz puughu tiburig gha tila, ve malau mako, Maaron imbaan anela tooni ee ila ivot to Yosep ila vivuun, ve isaav pani ighe:

---

† **2:11:** Gol imin ilaal pa Yesu ighe i kinik. Ve frankinsens, ene naunaun tau tighamgham pa watoonrau. Ene itotoi ighe Yesu i Maaron. Ve miir, ene gabua tau tighurghuru izala mateegha pavozi to tigharaat zi. Ene itotoi ighe Yesu pale imaat pait. \* **2:11:** Mbo 72:10+; Is 60:6

“Ulooj. Erod ighe iil ñeer marani tane, leso iravu imaat. Tauvene yo aat uburig, ugham ñeer marani yesuru tiina, ve aghau ala pa Isip. Ala aleep ta sewe, le irau yau nasaav payo muul.”

<sup>14</sup> Tauvene Yosep iburig pa mbon, ve igham ñeer marani yesuru tiina, ve tighau tila pa Isip.  
<sup>15</sup> Tilepleep ta sewe le Erod imaat.

Tauta saveen tau Maaron ivotia ila propet tooni ee aavo na ighur anooja. Saveen tauvene:

“Natug ileep izi Isip, ve napoii imuul ilam.” \*

### *Erod irav yes geegeu to nugh Betelem*

<sup>16</sup> Erod isañan yes ngara to aaz puughu le mako, ra ighilaal ighe yes aat titombaana. Tauvene aate yavyav kat. Ve maata ingal saveen tau yes ngara to aaz puughu tisavia pa saawe tau tighita pitum ivot, tauvene imbaan zaaba tooni siriv tila nugh Betelem ve nugh siriv tau tigharau na. Tila tivot ta sewe, ve tirav natuzja zitamoot tisov tau ndaman toozi ruñruja ve izi. <sup>17</sup> Tauvene Maaron aliija tau muun propet Yeremia ivotia na, anooja ivot. Saveen tauvene:

<sup>18</sup> Tanjiiz tiina pale ivot izi nugh Rama. †

Rael pale itañ tiina pa natja.

Pasaa, tirav zi tisov timataar. Eta ileep muul mako.

Tauvene titoova to tirav Rael aate, eemon tiraao mako. \*

*Yosep igham Yesu yesuru tiina Maria, ve timuul tila pa taan to Israel*

---

\* **2:15:** Igham 4:22; Hos 11:1 † **2:18:** Nugh Rama igheen igharau nugh Betelem. \* **2:18:** Gnp 35:19; Yer 31:15

<sup>19</sup> Yosep yesuru Maria ve natuzi Yesu tilepleep izi Isip le Erod imaat. Ra anjela ee to Maaron ila ivot to Yosep ila vivuun, <sup>20</sup> ve isaav pani ighe: “Uburig, ugham neer marani yesuru tiina, ve amuul ala pa taan to Israel. Pa yes tau tiil eez pa ravuun marani tana imaat na, ene tISOV timataar wa.” \*

<sup>21</sup> Tauvene Yosep iburig, igham neer marani yesuru tiina, ve timuul tila pa taan to Israel. <sup>22</sup> Eemon Yosep iloon tighe Erod naatu Arkelaus igham taama niia, ve imin kinik pa taan sirivu to Yudea. Tauvene iroi pa ila ileep izi Yudea. Ve gabua ite, Maaron ivot tooni ila vivuun, ve iveveena ighe tileep izi Yudea sov. Tauvene Yosep ipaghau neer marani yesuru tiina tila taan sirivu to Galilaia. <sup>23</sup> Tila tivot ta sewe, ve tileep izi nugh Nasaret. Tauta Maaron aliina tau propet tooni tivotia na ighur anoonja. Saveen tauvene:

Tamtamon pale tiwaato tighe ‘Neer to Nasaret.’ \*

### 3

*Neer rughuzaanja Yoan igharaat eez pa Yesu Krisi (Mk 1:1-8; Lu 3:1-18; Yo 1:19-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Saawe tau neer rughuzaanja Yoan ipaburigin uraat tooni, i ila ivot nugh nginaanja to Yudea, ve ivovotia Maaron aliina pa tamtamon ighe: <sup>2</sup> “Apul ngar tsiam sasaghati ileple, ve atoor ngar tsiam imuul ila pa Maaron! Pa malau mako pale pooz to nugh sambam ivot ighazoon.” \*

---

\* **2:20:** Igham 4:19    \* **2:23:** Lu 2:39; Yo 1:46    \* **3:2:** Mt 4:17; Mbanj 2:38

<sup>3</sup> Yoan tawe ta muuŋ propet Isaia isavia saveen siriv injaruini ighe:

“Neer ee iboboob izi nugh nginaaŋa ighe:  
‘Agharaat eez pa Neer Tiina.

Apaduduŋai eez ta naol ne pani le tiduduŋ.’”

\*

<sup>4</sup> Yoan inonogh ghi pa uuli tau tigharaata pa kamel ooro, ve ipuus ŋgaali pa puus tau tigharaata pa ŋgai uuli. \*

Ve ighanghan siis, ve ighunghun tok suuru. \*

<sup>5</sup> Eval tiina to Yerusalem, yesŋa nugh naol to Yudea tomania taan sirivu tau igharau yaa Yordan na, tilala tooni izi yaa Yordan. <sup>6</sup> Yes tivovotia sosor toozi ila tooni, ve i irurughuuz zi ta sewe. \*

<sup>7</sup> Zeran tutuuŋa †

ve Sadusi ‡

katini tila tooni paam tighe i irughuuz zi. Eemon Yoan ighit zi, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Yam moot sasaghati natŋa! Sei imbaaŋ payam ighe alam

---

\* **3:3:** Is 40:3      \* **3:4:** Yoan inonogh ghi imin muuŋ propet Ila inonogh ghi. Gabua tana imin ilaal pani ighe i pale igham uraat siriv imin Ila.      \* **3:4:** 2King 1:8      \* **3:6:** Mbaŋ 22:16      † **3:7:** Zeran tutuuŋa, ene Yuda siriv tau tizuari zi kat pa taghoniin tutuuŋ naol isov to Maaron ve tutuuŋ to timbuzŋa paam. Tighe le Yuda tisov tiduduŋ kat ila Maaron maata. Leso imbaaŋ Mesia ilam, ve igham mulin zi pa patanani toozi.      ‡ **3:7:** Sadusi, ene lupuuŋ ee to yes Yuda. Yes tighur ila saveeŋ mungaana isov mako. Tighur ila buk liim mon tau Mose ibood zi na. Yes tighe mateegha irau tiburig muul mako. Ve tighe aŋela eta ileep mako, ve avuvu ite paam ileep mako. Sadusi katini timin daaba to yes Israela, ve siriv tigham uraat to watoonrau paam. Ve tamtamon toozi naol timin kuaz tauŋa.



ta sene? Mindai, yam aghe anɣuaaz taumim pa aatyavyav to Maaron tau ighe ivot ne? \*

<sup>8</sup> Isaav ighe onoon yam apul nɣar tsiam sasaghati ileple ve atoor nɣar tsiam ila pa Maaron, na atotoi anooŋa tooni popoia siriv ivot gha taghita. \*

<sup>9</sup> Yam aghe Abaram paaghu tooni yam. Eemon anumeer tana sov. Pa yau nasaav payam: Maaron, i irau isaav pa maet tane, ve tiburig timin Abaram paaghu tooni. \*

<sup>10</sup> Alooŋ. Nakavasi to Maaron igheen ila ai pughuzi ve isanjan wa. Ai tisov tau anooŋazi popoia mako, ene aat nakavasi ighan zi tizi, ve tisik zi tizala yav ighan zi. \*

<sup>11</sup> Yau narughuuz gham pa yaa imin ilaal payam ighe yam atoor nɣar tsiam ila pa Maaron wa. Eemon neer ee aat ilam murei payau. I tapiri tiina. Iliiv ghau kat. Uraat sorok imin badooŋ zuzuunja to aaghe, ene paam, yau poiag irau to naghama pani mako. I pale igham Avuvu Patabuyaana payam tomania yav. \*

<sup>12</sup> Gabua to tiriin wit, ta i ikisi ila niima ve isasanjan. Pasaa, i pale igabiiz tamtamon, ve ivureer zi imin neer tau ilos wit tooni ve itiri iza. Leso yaghur ivuvuur wit uuli ilale, ve wit anooŋa timburur tizi. Wit anooŋa tawe, i pale ighur poghania ila ruum to aniin. Eemon wit uuli, i pale ikori ila yav ighani. Yav tawe, irau tirav matini mako. Ighanghan irau saawe.” \*

---

\* **3:7:** Mt 12:34, 23:33    \* **3:8:** Mt 7:16; Mbaŋ 26:20    \* **3:9:** Yo 8:33, 39; Ro 2:28+; Ga 3:7    \* **3:10:** Mt 7:17+; Lu 13:6+; Yo 15:2, 6; Ro 11:17+    \* **3:11:** Yo 3:5+; Mbaŋ 1:5, 19:4    \* **3:12:** Mt 13:30

*Yesu igham yaa*  
(*Mk 1:9-11; Lu 3:21-22*)

<sup>13</sup> Saawe tana, Yesu ipul taan sirivu to Galilaia, ve ilaagh ila ivot yaa Yordan, leso Yoan irughuuz.

<sup>14</sup> Eemon Yoan iyok pani rekia mako. Isaav pani ighē: “Yo ulam tsiau pasaa? Yo urughuuz ghau, o iduduun.”

<sup>15</sup> Yesu iyol aliinja ighē: “Mako. Aazne, yo aat utaghon imin tau nasaav ne. Pa iit aat tataghon suvinia ngar duduunja, ve tagham anoonja tooni ivot, o poia.” Tauvene Yoan iloon Yesu aliinja, ve irughuuz. <sup>16</sup> Yesu ipul yaa ve izaav, ve saawe duduun tana, sambam ikaak, ve i ighita Maaron Avuvu izilam imin mbuun, ve izala paavo. \*

<sup>17</sup> Ra saveen sambam izilam ighē: “Neer tana, ene yau taug Natug eemon. Yau lolog ighēen tooni, ve igham ghau lolog poia kat.” \*

## 4

*Sadan itoov Yesu*  
(*Mk 1:12-13; Lu 4:1-13*)

<sup>1</sup> Murei ra, Maaron Avuvu ipaburigin Yesu gha ila ivot nugh nginaanja. Leso Neer Saghati itoova. \*

<sup>2</sup> Yesu ilepleep ta sewe, ve ingun tauu pa ghaniinj aniiñ le irau mbonj tamoot ru. Saawe tana, i ighan aniiñ eta mako, le pitoola kat. \*

<sup>3</sup> Ra Neer To Watiinj ivot tooni, ve isaav pani ighē: “Laak, isaav ighē yo Maaron Naatu, na usaav pa maet tane, ve tivot timin lem aniiñ.”

---

\* **3:16:** Yo 1:32 \* **3:17:** Mbo 2:7; Is 42:1; Mt 12:18, 17:5 \* **4:1:** Hib 2:18, 4:15 \* **4:2:** Igham 34:28

<sup>4</sup> Eemon Yesu iyol aliinja ighe: “Maaron aliinja tau tiboode na isaav tauvene:

‘Aniinj mon irau igham tamtamon tileep poi ne mako.

Saveenj isov tau ivot ila Maaron aavo, tauta igham zi tileep poia.’ ” \*

<sup>5</sup> Ra Neer Saghati ighamu gha tila pa nugh patabuyaanj Yerusalem, ve tizala tiyooz ila Rumei Tiina paavo tau ighen saanja kat. <sup>6</sup> Ve isaav pani ighe: “Isaav ighe onoon yo Maaron Naatu, na uleep ta sene, ve uyatov ghom uzila. Pa Maaron aliinja tau tiboode na isaav ighe:

‘I pale imbaanj anela tooni to tingin ghom.

Yes pale tikis ghom, ve tipalot ghom.

Leso maet ikaria aghem sov.’ ” \*

<sup>7</sup> Yesu iyol aliinja ighe: “Eemon Maaron aliinja ziiri ite tau tiboode na isaav tauvene:

‘Utoov Tiina tsio Maaron tapiri sov.’ ” \*

<sup>8</sup> Tauvene Neer Saghati igham Yesu muul, ve tizala loloz tiina ee tau daaba izala kat, ve itotoi nugh naol isov tau kinik to taan tingin zi, tomania gabua toozi popoia ve tintiina tau tipakur zi pani na, ve isaav pani ighe: <sup>9</sup> “Laak, isaav ighe yo uput aghem payau ve upakur ghau, yau aat napuliir gabua tawe tisov timin lem.”

<sup>10</sup> Eemon Yesu iziire ighe: “Sadan, yo ughau ula! Pa Maaron aliinja tau tiboode na isaav tauvene:

‘Uput aghem pa Tiina tsio Maaron mon,

ve ubees pa i zigani.’ ” \*

---

\* **4:4:** Lo 8:3; Is 55:1-2      \* **4:6:** Mbo 91:11+      \* **4:7:** Lo 6:16

\* **4:10:** Lo 6:13; Mt 16:23

11 Tauvene Neer Saghati ipuli, ve anjela siriv tilam ve tiuule. \*

*Yesu ipaburigin uraat tooni izi Galilaia*

*(Mk 1:14-15; Lu 4:14-15)*

12 Yesu iloonj Yoan vaaru tighe Erod ighuru ilonj ila ruum to yavyavuun, tauvene imuul ila pa taan sirivu to Galilaia. \*

13 Eemon ila ileep izi nugh puughu tooni Nasaret muul mako. Ipuli, ve ila ileep izi nugh Kapernaum tau igheen igharau nari to yaa naliu Galilaia. Nugh tawe igheen ila taan sirivu to yes Zebuluna ve yes Naptalia. \*

14 Tauvene Maaron aliija tau muunj propet Isaia ivotia na, anoonja ivot. Saveenj tauvene:

15-16 Yam tamtamon tau aleep izi taan to yes Zebuluna ve Naptalia igharau eez tiina tau izila pa te na,

tomania yam tamtamon tau aleep yaa Yordan paanja tau igheen ila pa aaz puughu na, aloonj saveenj tane. \*

Yam Galilaia tau aleep tomania nugh nugh tau Yuda mako na, saveenj tane ilat payam. Tamtamon tau tilepleep ila ndoroom loolo na, tighita ghazonja tiina.

Ve yes tau ndoroom to mateegh ikau zi na, ghazonja to Maaron isul zi. \*

17 Saawe tana, Yesu ipaburigin uraat tooni to votiaan vaaru poia. I isavsaav pa tamtamon ighe: “Apul ngar tsiam sasaghati ileple, ve atoor ngar tsiam imuul ila pa Maaron! Pa saawe to pooz

---

\* **4:11:** Hib 1:14      \* **4:12:** Lu 3:19+      \* **4:13:** Yo 2:12

\* **4:15-16:** Is 9:1-2      \* **4:15-16:** Is 9:1, 42:7; Lu 1:79

to nugh sambam ivot ighazon, ene ilam igharau wa!” \*

*Yesu ipoi tamtamon paan timin mbiwa tooni*

*(Mk 1:16-20; Lu 5:1-11)*

<sup>18</sup> Saawe ee, Yesu ilaghlaagh taghon nari to yaa naliu Galilaia, ve ighita zeran ru to ghamuun iigh tiwaswaas. Ee, eeza Simon (tau eeza ite Petrus). Ve ite eeza Andreas. I Simon taazi. <sup>19</sup> Yesu isaav ila pazi ighe: “Ai, yamru alam ataghon ghau. Leso natotoi eez to ghamuun tamtamon payam.” \*

<sup>20</sup> Rekia mon yesuru tipul puugh toozi izi ileple, ve titaghon Yesu gha yesna tila. \*

<sup>21</sup> Tilaagh tila rig, ve Yesu ighita Zebedi natna ru, Yakobus gha Yoan, yesna tamazi tilepleep izala waan, ve tiyaim puugh toozi. Yesu isaav ila pazi ighe tilam titaghoni. <sup>22</sup> Tauvene yesuru paam, rekia mon tipul tamazi ileep tomania waan toozi, ve tila titaghon Yesu gha yesna tila.

*Yesu igham uraat izi Galilaia ve eval tiina titaghoni*

*(Lu 6:17-19)*

<sup>23</sup> Yesu ilaagh irau nugh nugh to Galilaia, ve ipaghazonai zi pa Maaron aliina ilon ila rumei toozi. I ivovotia vaaru poia pa pooz to nugh sambam, ve ighagharaat zi pa moroghoon maata maata. \*

<sup>24</sup> Yesu vaaru ilaan ila irau taan sirivu to Siria paam. Tauvene tamtamon tiyauyau moroghoona toozi tisov tila tooni. Yes tau moroghoon maata maata tomania yavyavuun tiina igham zi, yes tau

---

\* **4:17:** Mt 3:2 \* **4:19:** Mt 13:47 \* **4:20:** Mt 19:27 \* **4:23:** Mt 9:35; Mk 1:39; Mban 10:38

avuvu sasaghati tizeev zi, yes tau borau izazaa pazi gha titaptap tizizi, ve yes narapeŋa paam. Yesu igharaat zi tisov tinizi poia. <sup>25</sup> Tauvene eval tiina to Galilaia, ve eval tiina to taan sirivu to Dekapolis, tomania yes Yerusalema, ve yes to Yudea, ve nugh siriv tau tighen tigharau yaa Yordan ziige ila pa aaz puughu na paam, timeke tila tooni, ve titaghoni gha yesŋa tilaghlagh.

## 5

### *Yesu ivotia mos izi loloz*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu ighita eval tiina kat titaghoni tilam, tauvene izala loloz ee ziige, ve mboole izi ta sewe. \*  
Ra mbiwa tooni tila tooni, <sup>2</sup> ve i ipaduduun zi ighe:

*Savunugha titaghon pooz to nugh sambam ŋgara ve poia to Maaron izaa toozi?*  
(Lu 6:20-23)

<sup>3</sup> “Zeran tau tighilaal ila loloz tige timbool pa ŋgar to Maaron, ene yes aat tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau izaa toozi.

Pasaa, yes tileep ila pooz to nugh sambam loolo wa. \*

<sup>4</sup> Yes tau loloz ipataŋan ve titan, ene yes paam aat tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau izaa toozi.

Pasaa, i pale irav atezi, ve igham zi loloz poia.  
\*

---

\* **5:1:** Muun, isaav ighe Yuda eta ipaduduun tamtamon pa Maaron aliŋa, ene mboole izi ve isavsaav. \* **5:3:** Mbo 40:17; Is 57:15; Yems 2:5 \* **5:4:** Is 61:2+; Yo 16:20; Syg 7:17

- <sup>5</sup> Yes tau atezi maate ve titatan tauzi ezazi, ene yes aat tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau iza toozi.  
Pasaa, murei Maaron pale igham taan isov imin lezi motot. \*
- <sup>6</sup> Yes tau pitool zi ve murun zi pa ngar duduunja to Maaron, ene yes aat tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau iza toozi.  
Pasaa, gabua tau lolozi pani na, Maaron tauu pale igham pazi le irau lolozi. \*
- <sup>7</sup> Yes tau lolozi isaghatin tamtamon ve tiuluul zi pa patañani toozi, ene yes aat tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau iza toozi.  
Pasaa, yes paam, Maaron pale loolo isaghatin zi ve iuul zi. \*
- <sup>8</sup> Yes tau lolozi ngalaanja, ene yes aat tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau iza toozi.  
Pasaa, yes pale tighit katin Maaron. \*
- <sup>9</sup> Yes tau tighamgham uraat pa ravuunj motin malmal ve tilup tamtamon timin eemon, ene yes irau tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau iza toozi.  
Pasaa, Maaron pale iwaat zi ighe tauu natja.  
\*
- <sup>10</sup> Ve yes tau titaghon ngar duduunja to Maaron, ve tamtamon tighurghur patañani pazi, ene

---

\* **5:5:** Mbo 37:11    \* **5:6:** Is 55:1+; Yo 6:35    \* **5:7:** Mbo 41:1; Yems 2:13    \* **5:8:** Mbo 24:3+; 1Yo 3:2+; Syg 22:4    \* **5:9:** Ro 12:18; Yems 3:18

yes aat tintinizi pa poia to Maaron tau iza  
toozi.

Pasaa, yes tileep ila pooz to nugh sambam  
lolo wa. \*

11 “Yam tau ataghon ghau, ve tamtamon tisik  
saveen veleghiin payam, ve tighur patanani, ve  
tingal saveen sasaghati naol payam na, tintinmim  
pa poia to Maaron tau iza tsiam. \*

12 Tintinmim ve lolomim poia kat. Pa ngar tau  
muun tigham pa yes propet tau tivotia Maaron  
aliin na, tauta aazne tigham payam paam. Tau-  
vene atuya tsiam tiina igheen izi nugh sambam ve  
isasaan gham.” \*

*Iit tamin te ve lam to taan*  
(Mk 4:21, 9:50; Lu 8:16, 14:34-35)

13 Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Yam amin te to taan. †  
Eemon isaav ighe te tapiri isov, ve tetei muul  
mako, ene pale tagharaata mindai? Mako. Te  
tauvene, le uraat muul mako. Tauvene tisiki ilale,  
ve tamtamon tivaghaaza imin kaut sorok.

14 Ve yam amin yaryaroon na to taan. Pasaa,  
yam atotoi ghazoon na to Maaron pa tamtamon. Iit  
tawatagh: Isaav ighe nugh eta igheen izala nugh  
mbua, ene irau iyoon mako. \*

\* 5:10: Hib 12:4; 1Pe 3:14 \* 5:11: Mt 10:22; Yo 15:21; 1Pe 4:14

\* 5:12: 2Sto 36:16; Mban 7:52; Hib 11:32+ † 5:13: Te to yes  
Israela, ene gorgori imin sol tau tagholgholi ila stoa ne. Yes Israela  
tighurghur te izala aniin, leso isaghat rekia sov ve igheen malau.  
Ve te igham aniin poia pa ghanghaniin. Iit Kristen tau tataghon  
eez to Yesu ne, tamin te to taan pasaa, ngar poia tau taghamghamu,  
ene iponpoon ngar sasaghati, leso ivot imin tiina sov. Ve tauul  
tamtamon tileep poia. \* 5:14: 2Kor 4:6; Ep 5:8



15 Isaav ighe tamtamon titun lam, pale tipagudu pa uur? Mako. Pale tisoni iza itook. Leso mbonari isul tamtamon tison tau tileep ila ruum loolo na. \*

16 Yam tauvene paam. Ghazonja to Maaron tau igheen tsiam na, angoosa sov. Atotoia ivot ighazonja. Leso tamtamon tighita ngar popoia tau yam aghamgham zi na, ve tipakur Tamamim tau ileep sambam.” \*

*Yesu ipaghazonjai tutuun to Maaron puughu*

17 Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Mindai, yam aghe yau nalam to nareu tutuun to Mose ve saveen to yes propet? Mako. Yau nalam to naghama ngar tauvene mako. Yau nalam to napaghazonjai saveen toozi, ve naghama anooja ivot. \*

18 Yau nasaav payam kat. Sambam ve taan pale tilalez. Eemon tutuun to Maaron ziiri ngiira rigta irau ilale mako. Mako le mako kat. Ighengheen tauvene mon le irau Maaron ipasovuur uraat tooni naol isov. \*

19 Tauvene isaav ighe tamtamon eta maata veleghin tutuun ziiri rigta, ve isaav pa tamtamon siriv to tigham tauvene paam, ene aat tighita tiche i neer sorok kat izi nugh sambam. Ve tamtamon tau ighe itaghon dudunjai tutuun naol isov, ve ipaghazonjai tamtamon pani, ene aat tighita tiche i eeza tiina kat izi nugh sambam. \*

20 “Yau nasaav payam: Isaav ighe yam aduduun ila Maaron maata mako, ene aat irau alon ala

---

\* **5:15:** Lu 11:33      \* **5:16:** Ep 5:8+; Pil 2:15+; 1Pe 2:12      \* **5:17:** Lu 24:44; Ro 3:31      \* **5:18:** Lu 16:17, 21:33      \* **5:19:** Yems 2:10

nugh sambam mako. Yam aat aduduun kat ila i maata, le aliiv yes zeran tutuunja ve yes ngara to tutuun, o aloŋ ala.” \*

*Taghur koi pa tamtamon sov*

<sup>21</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Saveeŋ tau muun Maaron isavia pa timbuunja na, ene yam aloonja wa. Ighe: ‘Urav tamtamon imaat sov. Neer eta ighe irav tamtamon imaat, ene aat tipayooze pa savsaveeŋ ve tighur atuya pani.’ \*

<sup>22</sup> Eemon yau nasaav payam tauvene: Isaav ighe tamtamon eta ighur koi pa iitete eta, ene i paam pale tipayooze pa savsaveeŋ ve tighur atuya pani. Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta isik saveeŋ veleghiin pa iitete eta ighe: ‘Yo dabam nginaanja. Lem ngar mako!’ ene aat tipayooze ila lupuun to yes pooza naghozi to tighur atuya pani paam. Ve isaav ighe neer eta maata veleghin iitete eta, ve isaav pani ighe: ‘Yo lem ngar mako kat! Uwatagh Maaron rigta mako!’ ene iyamaan ghi. Pa yes tau tigham ngar tauvene, pale tila nugh saghati, ve yav ighan zi. \*

*Rekia ve tagharaat saveeŋ toit tomania tamtamon ve Maaron paam*

<sup>23</sup> “Tauvene isaav ighe yo ula artaal to ugham watoonrau, ve matam ingal etam eta tau i le savsaveeŋ tomani ghom, <sup>24</sup>na upul watoonrau tsio tana izi igheen artaal puughu, ve ula tooni, ve yamru agharaat lolomim le isov, o mako umuul ula ve ugham uratoi watoonrau tsio tana. \*

---

\* **5:20:** Mt 23:3; Lu 18:14      \* **5:21:** Igham 20:13; Lo 5:17

\* **5:22:** 1Yo 3:15      \* **5:24:** Mk 11:25

25 “Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta ighe ipayooz ghom pa savsaveeņ, na usaņan sov. Saawe tau yamru alaghlaagh ala pa nugh to gharatoon saveeņ, na rekia mon utoova to ugharaat saveeņ tomania, le loolo poia. Mako pale ighur ghom ula to daaba to gharatoon saveeņ, ve daaba tawe ighur ghom ula uraata tooni niima, ve aana ighur ghom ulonj ula ruum to yavyavuunj. <sup>26</sup> Onoon kat, yau nasaav payo. Yo irau uvot rekia ne mako. Pale ulepleep ta sewe lee irau upasov atuya tau tighuru payo na le isov kat. \*

*Tavaghamunia vaiņ sov*

27 “Tutuunj ee tau tisavia gha aloonja wa, ene tauvene: ‘Ughur boog sov.’ \*

28 Eemon yau nasaav payam tauvene: Isaav ighe ñeer eta ighita livaa eta, ve loolo ighaar pani, ene pale Maaron ighita ighe ñeer tana ivaghamunia tutuunj to vaiņ ila loolo wa. \*

29 Tauvene isaav ighe matam tau igheen ila pa nimam tapir ighegherev ghom pa ghamuunj ñgar sasaghati, na poia to upeii, ve usiki ilale. Mako pale ighegherev ghom, ve murei tisik anonjam dodoli ila nugh saghati. \*

30 Nimam tapir tauvene paam. Isaav ighe ighegherev ghom pa ghamuunj ñgar sasaghati, na poia to urav motini, ve usiki ilale. Mako pale ighegherev ghom, ve murei tisik anonjam dodoli ila nugh saghati. \*

---

\* **5:26:** Mt 18:34+; Lu 12:58+      \* **5:27:** Igham 20:14; Lo 5:18

\* **5:28:** 2Pe 2:14      \* **5:29:** Mt 18:9; Mk 9:47      \* **5:30:** Mt 18:8; Mk 9:43

*Saveeŋ to ravuunŋ motin vain*  
(Mt 19:9; Mk 10:11-12; Lu 16:18)

<sup>31</sup> “Tutuunŋ ite tau tisavia gha alooŋa wa, ene tauvene: ‘Isaav ighe ɲeer eta ighe irav motin vain tooni ve iziir azaawa, i aat ibood azaawa le rau eta, leso ipaghazonŋai zi ighe vain toozi isov wa.’ \*

<sup>32</sup> Eemon yau nasaav payam tauvene: Isaav ighe ɲeer eta azaawa ighur boog mako, ve ɲeer tana iziir sorokini, ene i aat iyamaan ghi. Pale imin puughu pa azaawa imalaanŋ pa tutuunŋ to vainŋ. Pa ighe livaa tana ila ve ivai tamoot paaghu, ene aat Maaron ighita ighe yesuru tamoot paaghu tana timalaanŋ pa tutuunŋ to vainŋ. Eemon isaav ighe livaa eta ighur boog, ene azaawa irau irav motin vainŋ toozi. \*

*Tawaat gabua ezazi to tapariaanŋ saveeŋ toit sov*

<sup>33</sup> “Tutuunŋ ite tau Maaron isavia pa timbuunŋa ve yam paam alooŋa wa, ene tauvene: ‘Uwaat Maaron eeza to upariaanŋ saveeŋ karom sov. Ve isaav ighe umbu saveeŋ tomania Maaron le iyaryaŋ, na ureua sov. Matam inŋal saveeŋ tsio, ve utaghoni le anooŋa tooni ivot.’ \*

<sup>34-35</sup> Eemon yau nasaav payam tauvene: Awaat gabua eta eeza to apariaanŋ saveeŋ tsiam sov. Tauvene awaat Maaron eeza to apariaanŋ saveeŋ tsiam sov. Ve sambam, taan, ve Yerusalem paam, awaat ezazi to apariaanŋ saveeŋ tsiam sov. Pa sambam, ene Maaron niia to ghamuunŋ pooz. Ve taan,

---

\* **5:31:** Lo 24:1+; Mk 10:4    \* **5:32:** Mt 19:9; 1Kor 7:10+    \* **5:33:** Igham 20:7; Lo 23:22

ene nugh to i ighur aaghe izala. Ve Yerusalem, ene Kinik Tiina nugh tooni. \*

<sup>36</sup> Dabamim paam, awaato to apariaan saveen tsiam sov. †

Pa yam irau agham dabamim raua gabgabuai eta, ma moom eta iza ne mako. <sup>37</sup> Yam irau asaav mon aghe: ‘Vee’ o ‘Mako.’ Ene irau. Pa isaav ighu yam awaat gabua siriv ezazi to apariaan saveen tsiam, ene ngar tauvene ilam pa Neer Saghati. \*

*Tayat sosor to tamtamon sov*

*(Lu 6:29-30)*

<sup>38</sup> “Tutuun ite tau tisavia gha aloonja wa, ene tauvene: ‘Isaav ighu yo uvaghamunia etam ite maata, ene aat tivaghamunia yo matam paam. Ve isaav ighu urav etam ite le liivo eta ipol, ene aat tirav ghom paam ve livom ipol. Leso iyat ngar tau ughamu na. \*

<sup>39</sup> Eemon yau nasaav payam tauvene: Ngar saghati tau tamtamon tigham payam, na ayatu sov. Ayokia taumim mon. Tauvene isaav ighu neer eta iposai panam ila pa tapir, na uyol niima sov. Utoor ghom, ve iposai panam ite paam. \*

<sup>40</sup> Ve isaav ighu neer eta ipayooz ghom pa savaaveen ve ighu igham nonoghiina tsio eta, na uyau avom pani sov. Upuli ila pani, ve ugham le nonoghiina tsio to ngoaan paam. \*

---

\* **5:34-35:** Mbo 48:2; Is 66:1 † **5:36:** Yes Yuda tiwaat dabazileso tipariaan saveen toozi. Ene imin tisaav pa Maaron tauvene: “Isaav ighu yau nasavia saveen karom, na urav ghau namaat.” \* **5:37:** Yems 5:12 \* **5:38:** Igham 21:24; Lo 19:21 \* **5:39:** Ro 12:17, 21; 1Tes 5:15 \* **5:40:** 1Kor 6:7

<sup>41</sup> Isaav ighe ñeer eta isaav ariaañ payo ighe yo aat uule pa badoon yauyaun tooni irau sooso malau rig, na ubaado ula le umalaan pa sooso tawe, ve usakia laghoon ula rig muul. <sup>42</sup> Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta ighason ghom pa le gabua, na ugham pani mon. Ve isaav ighe ñeer eta ighason ghom ighe uyokia gabua tsio eta pani to igham uraat pani, na unḡuruuta sov. Uyokia pani mon. \*

*Taghur loloon pa koiaannya*  
(Lu 6:27-36)

<sup>43</sup> “Tutuun ite tau tisavia gha aloonja wa, ene tauvene: ‘Lolom pa zetamña ve ugham poghani zi, ve ughur koi pa koiamña.’ \*

<sup>44</sup> Eemon yau nasaav payam naghe: Yam aat ataghon ngar ite tauvene: Lolomim pa koiamimña ve agham poghani zi. Ve isaav ighe tamtamon tighur patañani payam pasaa, yam ataghon ghau, na aghur zi ila sunjuun tsiam. \*

<sup>45</sup> Leso ataghon ngar to Tamamim Maaron tau ileep sambam. Pasaa, i itotoi poia tooni pa tamtamon tisov. Igham aaz tooni ighaaz pa zeran popoiazi, ve yes tau sasaghatizi paam. Ve igham uman izizi pa zeran duduñazi, ve yes tau ngar toozi iduduun mako na paam. \*

<sup>46</sup> Isaav ighe lolomim pa yes tau lolozu payam na mon, ene pale agham lemim atuya poia mindai? Mako. Pa ngar tauvene, zeran sasaghatizi tau tiyauyau takes na tighamghamu paam. <sup>47</sup> Ve isaav ighe agham tonvetaz tsiam mon toman lolomim

---

\* **5:42:** 1Yo 3:17    \* **5:43:** Wkp 19:18    \* **5:44:** Lu 23:34; Mbanj 7:60; Ro 12:14, 20; 1Pe 3:9    \* **5:45:** Ep 5:1

poia, ene pale aliiv tamtamon siriv mindai? Mako. Pa ngar tauvene, yes tau tiwatagh Maaron mako na tighamghamu paam. <sup>48</sup> Tauvene yam aat azuari gham le ngar tsiam isov iduduun ve poia mon imin Tamamim Maaron tau ileep sambam.”  
\*

## 6

*Tapamir tauun pa ngar popoia tau taghamu ne sov*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Matamim imoos poi pa taumim. Ngar popoia tau yam aghe agham zi na, atotoi zi ila tamtamon matazi to tighita ve tipait gham pani sov. Pa ighe agham tauvene, Tamamim tau ileep sambam we, pale irau igham lemim atuya poia eta mako.” \*

<sup>2</sup> “Tauvene isaav ighe yo uul yes mbolaanja, na ubobaini sov. Pa ene ngar to yes tau tipapamir tauzi pa ghuruun ila toozi. Saa uleen tau ighe tigham pa tamtamon, ene yes tibobaini ilon ila rumei, ve izi maaran aate paam. Leso tamtamon tipakur zi. Yau nasaav payam kat: Atuya toozi, tauta tighamu pataghaan wa!

<sup>3-4</sup> “Eemon isaav ighe yo uul yes mbolaanja, na ughamu imin ngozaan. Ighe nimam tapir igham uratoini, na nimam nas iwataghi sov. Leso Tamam tau ileep sambam iyol nimam. Pasaa, gabua naol isov tau ngozaanja na, i ighitoor zi wa.” \*

*Eez to surjuun*  
*(Lu 11:2-4)*

---

\* **5:48:** Yems 1:4    \* **6:1:** Mt 23:5    \* **6:3-4:** Mt 25:37+

<sup>5</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Saawe tau ighe asuñ, na ataghon ñgar imin yes tau tipapamir tauzi pa ghuruuñ ila toozi na sov. Pa yes tigde le tiyooz ila rumei loolo, ma izi maaran aate, ve tigham suñuuj toozi ila tamtamon matazi. Leso tighet zi ve tipait zi. Yau nasaav payam kat: Atuya toozi, tauta tigham pataghaañ wa! \*

<sup>6</sup> Eemon isaav ighe yo usuñ, na uloñ ula ruum tsio loolo, upoon ataman, ve usuñ pa Tamam Maaron tau tamtamon tighetghita mako na. I pale ilooñ suñuuj tsio, ve igham lem atuya poia. Pasaa, gabua isov tau ngozaaña na, i ighitoor zi isov.

<sup>7</sup> “Ve saawe tau ighe asuñ, na ayau avomim ve ayoot suñuuj tsiam ila malau sov. Pa ene ñgar to yes nugh nugh tau tikankaan pa Maaron. Yes tigham ñgar tauvene: Ighe tigham suñuuj malaua, ene pale maaron toozi ilooñ zi ve iuul zi. <sup>8</sup> Eemon yam ataghon zi pa ñgar toozi sov. Pa saawe tau aghason Tamamim Maaron pa gabua eta soone, i iwatagh mbolaañ tsiam wa. \*

<sup>9</sup> Tauvene saawe tau yam aghe asuñ, na asaav tauvene:

‘Tamamai tau uleep sambam,  
ugham tamtamon tipatab pa yo ezam.

<sup>10</sup> Pooz tsio ilam irau nugh le isov.  
Ugham tamtamon titaghon lolom izi taan,  
imin titaghone izi sambam. \*

<sup>11</sup> Ugham aniiñ to aazne payei. \*

---

\* **6:5:** Mt 23:5; Lu 18:10+      \* **6:8:** Mt 6:32      \* **6:10:** Syg 11:15

\* **6:11:** Pil 4:19; 1Tim 6:8



12 Upul sosor tsiei, imin yei nipul sosor tau tamtamon tigham payei. \* \*

13 Upul tovaan ivot payei sov.

Uvool tsiei ve upaghau ghei pa gabua sasaghati naol isov.' † \*

14 “Aloon. Isaav ighe yam apul sosor to tamtamon, ene aat Tamamim tau ileep sambam we ireu sosor tsiam paam. \*

15 Ve isaav ighe apul sosor to tamtamon mako, ene aat sosor tsiam paam, Tamamim Maaron irau ireua mako.

*Isaav ighe tangun tauun pa ghaniin aniin, na tatotoia ivot ighazon sov*

16 “Isaav ighe yam angun taumim pa ghaniin aniin itaghon sunjuun ngara, na agham naghomim isaghat ve atudtud imin yes tau tipapamir tauzi pa ghuruun ila toozi na sov. Yes tighamgham tauvene, leso tamtamon tighit zi ve tipait zi pa ngar toozi tawe. Yau nasaav payam kat: Atuya toozi, tauta tighamu wa. \*

17 Eemon isaav ighe yo ungun taum pa ghaniin aniin itaghon sunjuun ngara, na utotoia ivot ighazon sov. Umin naghom, ve ugharaat taum le naghom poia. 18 Leso tamtamon tighilaal ngar tau

---

\* **6:12:** Matayu ibood tauvene: “Upul bun tsiei, imin yei nipul bun tau tamtamon tighamu ilam tsiei.” \* **6:12:** Mt 18:21+; Ep 4:32; Kol 3:13 † **6:13:** Baibol munjanazi siriv tiseen saveen to ziiri tane tauvene: “Pasaa, yo kinik tau ugham pooz pa gabua naol isov. Yo saksakim, ve ezam tiina pa poia tsio tomania tapirim ve mbonarim. Ve uleep tauvene le alok.” \* **6:13:** Lu 22:40; Yo 17:15; 2Tes 3:3; 2Pe 2:9 \* **6:14:** Mk 11:25+ \* **6:16:** Is 58:5+; Mt 23:5

ughamu na sov. Ve Tamam Maaron tau tamtamon tighitghita mako na, i mon aat ighit ghom, ve igham lem atuya poia. Pasaa, gabua naol isov tau n̄gozaan̄a na, i ighitoor zi wa.

*Gabua to sambam, ene kuaz tauu*  
(Lu 12:21, 33-34)

<sup>19</sup> “Azuari gham pa ndouŋ lemim kuaz izi taan sov. Pa gabua to taan, up ve asiir pale tivaghamunia, ve yes umbuun̄a aat tireu ruum tsiam, ve tiloŋ tila tium siriv. \*

<sup>20</sup> Yam aat azuari gham pa ndouŋ lemim kuaz tauu to nugh sambam. Pa kuaz to nugh tawe, up ve asiir irau ivaghamunia mako, ve umbuun̄a paam irau tireu ruum ve tiloŋ tila tiumbu mako. \*

<sup>21</sup> Tauvene azuari gham pa nugh tawe. Pa nugh tau yo ughita ughe kuaz tsio igheen pani, ene aat lolom iyaryaan̄a pani.

*Mataan imin lam to anon̄aan*  
(Lu 11:34-36)

<sup>22</sup> “Mataan, ene imin lam tau igheen ila anon̄aan. Pasaa, taghita ghazoon̄a pani. Tauvene isaav ighe matam poia ve ughilaal ghazoon̄a to Maaron, ene itotoi ighe n̄gar to ghazoon̄a ivon ila lolom wa.

<sup>23</sup> Eemon isaav ighe matam ikumkuum, ve ughilaal ghazoon̄a to Maaron mako, ene itotoi ighe n̄gar to ndoroom ivon ila lolom. Tauvene uyamaan ghom. Mako pale unumeer sorok ughe ghazoon̄a to Maaron igheen ila lolom wa. Eemon lolom ivonvon pa n̄gar to ndoroom soone. Ndoroom tauvene, ene tiina kat. Iliiv ndoroom siriv.

---

\* **6:19:** Hib 13:5; Yems 5:1+      \* **6:20:** Mt 19:21; 1Tim 6:17+

*Iit irau tabees pa daaba ru mako*

*(Lu 16:13)*

<sup>24</sup> “Neer eta irau ibees pa daaba ru mako. Pale ighur loolo pa ee, ve loolo isaghavu kat. Ve ite, ene pale ighur loolo pani geeg mako ve maata veleghini. Tauvene yam irau abees poi pa Maaron tomania kuaz to taan mako.” \*

*Loloon bubu sov*

*(Lu 12:22-31)*

<sup>25</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Tauvene yau nasaav payam: Lolomim bubu pa lepoogh tsiam to taan sov. Agham ngar naol pa lemim aniiñ to ghaniñ, ma yaa to ghunuñ, ma nonoghiña to anonogh gham pani na sov. Onoon, aniiñ ve nonoghiña, ene iuul ghiit pa lepoogh to taan. Eemon gabua tauvene irau iuul ghiit to tagham lepoogh poia ila to Maaron ne mako.” \*

<sup>26</sup> Matamim izala pa man tau tirovroov ila taitai saamba we. Yes tivazogh aniiñ mako, ve titai aniiñ anooña, ve tighuru ilonñ ila balbaal mako. Eemon yes tileep poia. Pasaa, Tamamim tau ileep sambam, i tauu ipanpan zi. Ve yam, Maaron ighit gham ighe yam, o gabua tauu. Aliiv kat pa man ta naol ne.” \*

<sup>27</sup> Ve mindai? Isaav ighe tsiam eta igham ngar naol pa lepoogh tooni to taan, ve iil eez to iseeñ saawe tooni le malau rig, pale irao? Ene aat mako.

<sup>28</sup> “Ve puughu mindai ta lolomim bubu pa lemim nonoghiña? Aghita manman tau tiyozyoos we. Titum mindai? Tauzi tigham uraat, ma

---

\* **6:24:** 2Kor 6:15+; Yems 4:4      \* **6:25:** Pil 4:6; 1Tim 6:6+; Hib 13:5; 1Pe 5:7      \* **6:26:** Mt 10:29+

tigharaat lezi nonoghiinja eta? Mako. <sup>29</sup> Eemon yau nasaav payam. Muun, kinik Solomon, i eeza tiina kat, ve inonogh ghi pa nonoghiinja tau popoiazi kat. Eemon nonoghiinja tooni eta ngereeta poia irau manman tawe runguzi mako. \*

<sup>30</sup> Ve aghita kikiliinj tau runguzi popoiazi we. Ene kaut sorok. Aazne, ighengheen. Ve bogzo, pale tiravu ve tizaare ila yav ighani. Eemon Maaron ipabood kikiliinj tawe le paghuuna kat. Laak, isaav ighe i maata ingal gabua sorok tauvene, i pale maata ingal gham paam ve igham lemim nonoghiinja. Oyai, ghuruun ila tsiam ngiira rigmon kat! \*

<sup>31</sup> “Tauvene lolomim bubu ve aghe: ‘Wai, lemai yaa to ghunuun ve aniinj to ghaniinj sindei? Ve lemai nonoghiinja sindei to ninonogh ghei pani?’ Agham vene sov. <sup>32</sup> Pa gabua tauvene, nugh nugh tau tiwatagh Maaron mako na tiravrav tauzi pa ghamuun zi. Tamamim tau ileep sambam, i iwatagh mbolaan tsiam. [Tauvene i pale iuul gham.] \*

<sup>33</sup> Imin maata, yam aat azuari gham to ataghon pooz to Maaron, ve aduduun ila i maata. O i tauu maata ingal gham pa gabua naol tana paam. \*

<sup>34</sup> Tauvene lolomim bubu pa patanani to bogzo sov. Pa gabua to bogzo, ene gabua to bogzo. Yam agham ngar pa patanani to aazne mon. Ene irao. \*

## 7

---

\* **6:29:** 1King 10:5, 25; 2Sto 9:4      \* **6:30:** Mbo 90:5+      \* **6:32:**  
Mt 6:8      \* **6:33:** Mbo 37:4, 25      \* **6:34:** Igham 16:4; Mt 6:11

*Tagabiiz tamtamon taghe yes sasaghatizi rekia sov*  
(Lu 6:37-42)

<sup>1</sup> “Agabiiz tamtamon aghe yes sasaghatizi rekia sov. Pa ighe yam agham tauvene, ene pale Maaron igabiiz gham paam ighe yam zeran sasaghatmim.  
\*

<sup>2</sup> Saa eez tau yam ataghoni pa gabizoon tamtamon, ene pale Maaron itaghon eez raraate mon pa gabizoon gham paam. Ve saa ngar tau yam agham pa tamtamon, ene pale ngar eemon tana imuul pa yam taumim. \*

<sup>3</sup> Mindai ta yo rekia mon matam ila pa rabrab tau igheen ila etam ite maata? Eemon ai sirivu tiina tau igheen ila taum matam na, uyamaana mako.  
\*

<sup>4</sup> Isaav ighe ai sirivu tiina igheen ila matam, mindai ta usaav pa etam ite uge: ‘O, rabrab tau igheen ila matam na, yau irau nauul ghom ve natapaara izi.’ <sup>5</sup> Yo neer to karom! Upamir taum pa ghuruun ila tsio! Ai sirivu tiina tau igheen ila taum matam na, upasu izi imin maata. Leso ughit poghania rabrab tau igheen ila etam ite maata na, ve utapaara izi.

<sup>6</sup> “Asik sorokin gabua patabuyaanj ila pa ngavuun sov. Pa yes pale titoor zi muul, ve tighan gham. Kuaz anoonja to sambam tau Maaron igham payam na tauvene paam. Asik sorokini ila pa ngai sov. Pa yes pale tivaghaaza imin kaut

---

\* **7:1:** Ro 2:1; 1Kor 4:5; Yems 4:11+    \* **7:2:** Mk 4:24    \* **7:3:** Yo 8:7

sorok.” \* \*

*Maaron pale ilooj surjuunj toit  
(Lu 11:9-13)*

<sup>7</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Aghason, o aghamu. Ailo, o andeenja. Asej ataman, o ataman ikaak payam. \*

<sup>8</sup> Pasaa, tamtamon tisov tau tighason, ene aat tighamu. Ve isaav ighe neer eta iilo, ene aat in-deenja. Ve ighe isej ataman, ene aat ataman ikaak pani.

<sup>9</sup> “Mindai, isaav ighe tamtamon tsiam eta naatu ighason taama pa aniiñ, pale taama igham maet pani? Mako. <sup>10</sup> Ma isaav ighe i ighason taama pa iigh, pale taama igham moot pani? Ene paam mako. <sup>11</sup> Aghita. Yam zeran to ghamuunj ngar sasaghati naol. Eemon aghamgham gabua popoiazi mon pa natumimnja. Ve Tamamim tau ileep sambam, poia tooni, ene iliiv gham kat. Tauvene tamtamon tisov tau tighasoni pa gabua poia eta na, i aat ilooj zi, ve igham gabua tana pazi. \*

<sup>12</sup> “Tauvene saa ngar tau aghe tamtamon tigham payam, na yam aat agham ngar raraate tauvene pazi paam. Pa tutuunj to Maaron, tomania saveenj isov to yes propet, ene ngara tauvene.” \*

---

\* **7:6:** Gabua patabuyaanj ve kuaz tau Yesu isavia, ene izaan to gabua imin saveenj to Maaron, ngar tooni, vaaru poia, ma gabua siriv paam. Ve ngavuun ve ngai, ene izaan to yes tau tivelegh Maaron tomania saveenj tooni imin kaut sorok, ve tighur koi pani. \* **7:6:** Mt 10:11 \* **7:7:** Yo 14:13, 15:7; Yems 1:5; 1Yo 3:22, 5:14+ \* **7:11:** Yems 1:17 \* **7:12:** Mt 22:40; Lu 6:31+; Ro 13:8+

*Ataman to tagham lepoogh poia ila to Maaron,  
ene tiina mako  
(Lu 13:24)*

<sup>13</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Yam ataghon ataman marani ve aloŋ ala. Pa eez to tataghoni ve talaleen, ene raurauai, ve atamana tiina. Tauvene eval tiina titaghoni. \*

<sup>14</sup> Eemon eez to tataghoni ve tagham lepoogh poia ila to Maaron, ene ŋgupuunŋ ve atamana marani. Ve ipataŋan pa tamtamon titaghoni. Tauta tamtamon eŋaenŋa mon tindeenŋa gha titaghoni. \*

*Mataan imomoos poi pa yes propet karomŋa  
(Lu 6:43-45, 13:25-27)*

<sup>15</sup> “Matamim imomoos poi pa propet karomŋa. Yes pale tilat tsiam, ve tisavia saveenŋ ŋgoreenŋ naol payam to tigham lolomim. Pale tipamir tauzi timin sipsip tauu to Maaron. Eemon ŋgar tau igheen ila lolozu na, ene imin ŋgavuun sagsag. Pasaa, lolozu ivon pa ŋgar sasaghati naol tau pale ivaghamun gham. \*

<sup>16</sup> Yam pale irau aghilaal zi. Pasaa, ŋgar tau tighamghamu na, pale itotoi zi tivot tighazonŋ payam. Mindai, waar tuatua irau ighur anoonŋa poia eta to taghamu ve taghani? Mako. \*

<sup>17</sup> Ai tauvene paam. Ai isov tau popoiazi, ene pale anonŋazi popoia. Ve ai sasaghati, ene pale anonŋazi sasaghati. <sup>18</sup> Ai poia irau ighur anoonŋa saghati mako. Ve ai saghati irau ighur anoonŋa poia mako.

---

\* **7:13:** Yo 10:7, 9      \* **7:14:** Mbanŋ 14:22      \* **7:15:** Mt 24:24;  
Mbanŋ 20:29; 2Pe 2:1      \* **7:16:** Ga 5:19+; Yems 3:12

19 Ai tISOV tau tighurghur anonaZI popoia mako, ene pale tIngor zi, ve tisik zi tizala yav ighan zi. \*

20 Tauvene nGar ve uraat tau yes propet karomna tighamghamu na, ene pale ipaghazonai zi le tighazonon payam. \*

*Tawaat sorokin Yesu eeza sov  
(Lu 13:25-27)*

21 “Yes tau tipoi ghau tIge ‘Tiina, Tiina’, ene irau tISOV tilon tIla nugh sambam mako. Yes tau titaghon Tamañ tau ileep sambam we nGar tooni, ene yes tana mon ta pale tilon tIla. \*

22 Tauvene Mbon Murei ighe ivot, ene pale tamtamon katini tiburig ve tisaav payau tIge: ‘Tiina tsiei, muon yei nIgham uraat naol pa yo ezam. NIgham avom ve nivovotia alInam pa tamtamon imin yes propet. Ve nizirziir avuvu sasaghati pa yo ezam, ve nIgham gabua ngeretazi tintiina tivot pa yo ezam paam.’ 23 Eemon yau aat nasaav ghazona pazi tauvene: ‘Yam zeran to amamalaan pa tutuon to Maaron. Yau nawatagh gham rigta mako. Yam asov aghau ala soghan payau!’ ” \*

*Zeran ru tirau ruum  
(Lu 6:47-49)*

24 Ra Yesu iparwai saveen tooni ighe: “Tauvene tamtamon tISOV tau tiloon saveen tsiau tane ve titaghoNi, ene yes timin tamtamon nGara ee tau irau ruum ariaana izala mbonar paavo.

25 Tauvene saawe tau uman tiina izi, ve yaa ivot toman tapiri, ve yaghur tiina iburig gha itok ruum

---

\* 7:19: Mt 3:10; Lu 3:9; Yo 15:6    \* 7:20: Mt 12:33    \* 7:21: Ro 2:13; Yems 1:22, 25    \* 7:23: Mt 13:41-42, 25:41



tooni, ruum ipol mako. Pasaa, mbonjar ipaloti ve iyooz tunja.

<sup>26</sup> “Ve tamtamon tISOV tau tilonloonj saveenj tsiau, ve titaghoni mako, ene yes timin neer ee tau le ngar mako ve irau ruum tooni sorok izala sausau paavo. <sup>27</sup> Tauvene saawe tau uman tiina izi, ve yaa ivot toman tapiri, ve yaghur tiina iburig gha itok ruum tooni, ruum ipol izila taan le imbiriis.”

<sup>28</sup> Yesu ivotia mos tana le isov, ve eval tiina tau tilonloonja na, tirur pa ngar tooni. <sup>29</sup> Pasaa, i ipaghazonjai tamtamon pa Maaron aliinja imin zeran toozi tau lezi ngar tintiina pa tutuunj na mako. Saveenj tooni, toman tapiri. Ve isavsaav imin tamtamon tau i le eeza pa uraat tauvene. \*

## 8

*Yesu igharaat neer ee tau mbotmboot kolekole ighamu*

*(Mk 1:40-44; Lu 5:12-16)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu ipul loloz tawe, ve imuul izila. Ve eval tiina titaghoni gha yesja tila. <sup>2</sup> Malau mako ve neer ee tau kolekole ighamu na, injarui Yesu ila, iput aaghe izi naagho, ve isaav pani ighe: “Aa tiina tsiau, isaav ighe lolom pa uleenj ghau, yo irau ugharaat ghau tinig poia. Leso nangalaanj ila Maaron maata.”

<sup>3</sup> Yesu niima ila ikisi, ve isaav pani ighe: “Poia. Yau aat nauul ghom. Leso ungalaañ ila Maaron maata. Aiyo, tinim poia!” I isaav tauvene, ve rekia mon kolekole ighau pa neer tana le tiini poia. <sup>4</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pani muul ighe: “Uloonj.

---

\* **7:29:** Mk 1:22; Lu 4:32; Yo 7:46

Usavia gabua tane vaaru pa tamtamon eta sov. Malmalim ula, ve utotoi taum pa ñeer eta to watoonrau, ve ugham watoonrau pa Maaron itaghon tutuun tau Mose isavia na. Leso upaghazonai taum pa tamtamon, ve tiwatagh tighe tinim poia ve ungalaañ ila Maaron maata wa.”\*

*Daaba ee tau inġin zaaba to Rom na ighur ila ariaañ*

*(Lu 7:1-10)*

<sup>5</sup> Yesu ilaagh ilon ila pa nugh Kapernaum, ve daaba ee ilaagh ñaruini ila. Daaba tawe inġin zaaba to Rom irau ndinndin ee (100).\*

I ila ivot to Yesu, ve itañ raraini ighe: <sup>6</sup> “Tiina, besoonja tsiau ee, moroghoon ighamu tomania yavyavuun tiina le tapiri isov kat. Irau ilaagh mako. Ighengheen ruum.”

<sup>7</sup> Yesu iyol aliinja ighe: “Poia. Yau aat nalat ve nauule. Leso tiini poia muul.”

<sup>8</sup> Eemon daaba tana inġalsekini ighe: “Tiina, yau poiag irau to ulon ula ruum tsiau mako. Eemon yau naghur ilat tsio tauvene: Isaav ighe usaav mon, ene aat besoonja tsiau tiini poia. <sup>9</sup> Pasaa, yau nawatagh pa taug. Yau paam naleep ila daaba tsiau sambazi, ve tighur ghau to nanġin yes zaaba tau tileep ila sambag. Tauvene isaav ighe nasaav pa zaaba tsiau eta naghe: ‘Ula!’ ene aat ila. Ve ighe nasaav pa ite: ‘Ulam!’ ene aat ilam. Ve ighe

---

\* **8:4:** Wkp 14:1+; Mt 9:30; Lu 17:14 \* **8:5:** Nugh tiina Rom, ene nugh tau kinik to yes Roma ileep pani. Kinik tawe inġin yes Roma mon mako. I inġin nugh katini. Nugh naol isov tau tileep ila kinik tiina saamba na, tiwaat zi tighe ‘Roman Empire’.

nasaav pa besoonja tsiau eta naghe: ‘Ugham uraat tane!’ Ene aat igham uraat tana itaghon alinjag.”

<sup>10</sup> Yesu iloonj saveenj tooni, le irur pani. Tauvene isaav pa yes tau titagthoni na ighe: “Yau nasaav payam kat. Yau naghita tamtamon eta to Israel tau ghuruunj ila tooni iyaryaanj kat imin njeer tane ne mako.” \*

<sup>11</sup> Yau nasaav payam kat: Murei, saawe tau pooz to nugh sambam ivot ighazonj, ene pale tamtamon katini tilam pa nugh naol, ve tilonj tila Maaron nugh tooni, ve mbolezi izi tomania Abaram, Isak, ve Yakop pa marewaanj tiina to Maaron. Yes to aaz puughu, le ila imuul aaz izila. \*

<sup>12</sup> Eemon tamtamon katini tau Maaron ipoi zi imin maata to tileep ila pooz tooni loolo, ene aat tiziir zi tila tileep ndoroom loolo, ve yavyavuunj tiina igham zi, ve tiyakyak toman livozi kikikia, ve tilepleep.” \*

<sup>13</sup> Ra Yesu isaav muul pa daaba tana ighe: “Umuul ula pa ruum tsio. Gabua aat ivot itaghon ghuruunj ila tsio.” Saawe duduunj tana, besoonja to daaba tana tiini poia.

*Yesu igharaat moroghoonj to Petrus rauliva  
(Mk 1:29-34; Lu 4:38-39)*

<sup>14</sup> Yesu ipaburigin laghoonj tooni muul, ve ila pa Petrus ruum tooni. Iloonj ila ruum, ve ighita Petrus rauliva imoroonj toman tiini iyes kat ve ighengheen. <sup>15</sup> Tauvene ila ikis olman tinazi niima, ve moroghoonj tooni isov. Ra olman tinazi

---

\* **8:10:** Mt 15:28    \* **8:11:** Mbo 107:3; Lu 13:29    \* **8:12:** Mt 22:13, 25:30; Lu 13:28

iburig toman tiini poia, ve ila igharaat Yesu le aniinj.

*Yesu igharaat moroghoonja katini*  
(Mk 1:32-34; Lu 4:40-41)

<sup>16</sup> Tilepleep le ravrav izi, ra tamtamon tiyauur zetaznja katini tau avuvu sasaghati tizeev zi na tila to Yesu, leso iuul zi. Yesu isavsaav mon, ve avuvu sasaghati tawe tighawaar pazi. Ve yes moroghoonja paam, i igharaat zi tisov tinizi poia. <sup>17</sup> Tauvene Maaron aliinja tau muun propet Isaia ivotia na, anoonja ivot. Saveenj tauvene:

“Patanjani toit naol tau igham ghiit tapiriin isov, tauta i ibaad zi tisov. Ve igharaat ghiit pa moroghoonj toit paam.” \*

*Eez to tataghon Yesu*  
(Lu 9:57-62)

<sup>18</sup> Yesu ighita eval tiina tilam tilivutini, tauvene isaav pa mbiwa tooni ighe tigham waan, ve tila tivool pa yaa naliu Galilaia ziige ite. <sup>19</sup> Eemon njeer ee tau le njar tiina pa tutuun na, injaruini ila, ve isaav pani ighe: “Mos puughu, nugh sindei tau yo ughe ula pani, yau aat nataghon ghom ve ituru tala.”

<sup>20</sup> Yesu iyol aliinja ighe: “Ngavuun sagsagnja lezi niazi ila taan puura. Ve man tau tirovroov ila taitai saamba, lezi rumazi izala ai. Eemon Tamtamon Naatu, i le niia eta to ghenoonj mako.” \*

<sup>21</sup> Ra njeer ite, i mbiwa tooni, aana isaav pani ighe: “Tiina, mindai? Irau upul ghau namuul nala

---

\* **8:17:** Wkp 16:8-10; Is 53:4; 1Pe 2:24      \* **8:20:** 2Kor 8:9

naleep tomania tamar? Ve nasañani le imaat gha natavia, o nalat nataghon ghom?”

<sup>22</sup> Yesu iyol aliña ighe: “Mako. Yes tau lezi ghilaloon pa Maaron mako ve titaghon eez to mateegh na, yes irau titavia mateegha. Eemon yo aat ulam utaghon ghau.” †

*Yesu isaav, ve yaghur ve dibom imaat  
(Mk 4:35-41; Lu 8:22-25)*

<sup>23</sup> Yesu isavsaav le isov, ra izaawaan. Mbiwa tooni tila tizaa paam, ve yesña tivot tila. <sup>24</sup> Yesu izi igheen le loolo iveegh kat. Malau mako ve yaghur tiina kat izaawaan le ipei dibom tintiina, ve rigmon kanaan waan imarum. <sup>25</sup> Tauvene mbiwa tooni tila tivaano, ve tisaav pani tigde: “Tiina, uburig uul ghiit lak! Paita tamarum gha talaleen tane!”

<sup>26</sup> Yesu iyol aliñazi ighe: “Yam aroi pasaa? Ghuruun ila tsiam tiina mako!” Ra iburig gha isaav ariiaan pa yaghur ve dibom imin yaoniñ zi, le taun tiina izi. \*

<sup>27</sup> Mbiwa tooni tighita gabua ngereeta tana, le tirur ve ngar toozi imbool. Ve tivasavo zi tigde: “Wai, neer tane sei kat, ta yaghur ma dibom paam tiloon aliña ve titaghoni?” \*

*Yesu iziir avuvu sasaghati pa zeran ru izi nugh  
Gadara  
(Mk 5:1-20; Lu 8:26-39)*

---

† **8:22:** Yesu saveen tooni, puughu tauvene: Tamtamon tau tighi-laal Maaron mako na, yes irau tigham uraat tooni mako. Tauvene poia to tigham uratoi gabua to taan imin tavioon mateegha. Ve yes tau tighur ila to Krisi na, lezi ghilaloon. Tauvene poia to titaghoni, ve tiuule pa uraat tooni. \* **8:26:** Mt 14:31; Mbo 89:9 \* **8:27:** Mbo 65:7, 89:9, 107:29

<sup>28</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tiraav tila tiloon nari to yes Gadara tau igheen ila yaa naliu Galilaia ziige ite. Nugh tawe, zeran ru tilepleep. Yesuru, avuvu sasaghati katini tizeev zi, ve monmon tilepleep ilon ila maet puura siriv tau tigharaat zi timin naal pa mateegha. Ngar toozi ikaukau kat. Isaav ighe tighita tamtamon eta, mako rekia mon tiburig gha tiravu. Tauvene tamtamon tilala ta sewe mako. Yesuru tighita Yesu, ve tipul niazi ta maet puura we, ve tilaagh naruini tila, <sup>29</sup> ve tiboob tigde: “Ai Maaron Naatu, yo ulam sene pasaa? Yei nimbaan payo? Saawe to yo ughur yavyavuun payei, ene soone. Upasul pasaa?” \*

<sup>30</sup> Ngai umbaal tiina ee tighanghan soghan rig pa nugh tau yes tiyozyooz pani na. <sup>31</sup> Tauvene avuvu sasaghati tawe titan rarai Yesu tauvene: “Isaav ighe yo uziir ghei, na ughur ghei ninjarui ngai tawe. Leso nizeev ghei nilon nila lolozi.”

<sup>32</sup> Yesu isaav pazi ighe: “Ala lak!” Tauvene avuvu sasaghati tipul zeran ru tana, ve tinjarui ngai umbaal tawe tila le tizeev zi tilon tila lolozi. Rekia mon ngai tawe tisov tilaan taghon sariipa tizila, ve tiyaat tizila yaa lolo, gha tighun yaa le tisov timatmaat.

<sup>33</sup> Yes tau tinjinngin ngai na tighita gabua tana, ve tighau tila pa nugh toozi, ve tipaesia gabua isov tau ivot pa ngai toozi ve zeran ru tau muun avuvu sasaghati tizevzeev zi na. <sup>34</sup> Tauvene tamtamon tisov to nugh tawe tivot tila to Yesu, ve titan raraini tigde ipul nugh toozi, ve ila pa nugh ite paam.

---

\* **8:29:** Mk 1:24; Yems 2:19

## 9

*Yesu igharaat neer narape ee ve ireu sosor tooni  
(Mk 2:1-12; Lu 5:17-26)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tizaa waan muul, ve tiraav tila tivool pa Kapernaum, ene nugh tau Yesu ilepleep pani. <sup>2</sup> Tila tiloon ta sewe, ve malau mako, zeran siriv tibaad neer narape ee izala boor ve tilam tighe Yesu iuule. Neer tawe, aaghe imaat, ve irau ilaagh mako. Yesu ighita zeran tana ghu-ruun ila toozi iyaryaan kat. Tauvene isaav pa narape tawe ighe: “Tazig, uroi sov. Sosor tsio, yau nareua wa.”

<sup>3</sup> Zeran ngara siriv to tutuun tileep tomani zi paam. Tiloon Yesu aliiņa ziiri rig tane, ve tivasavo zi tighe: “Wai, neer tane ivelegh Maaron. Maaron mon, o isaav tauvene.”

<sup>4</sup> Eemon Yesu iwatagh ngar toozi wa. Tauvene isaav pazi ighe: “Puughu mindai ta ngar saghati iyaryaan kat ila lolomim? \*

<sup>5-6</sup> Saa saveen ta raurauai payau to nasavia, leso yam aghur ila? Nasaav pa neer tane naghe: ‘Sosor tsio, yau nareua wa’, ma naghe: ‘Yo uburig ve ulaagh’? Eemon yau naghe yam awatagh kat tauvene: Tamtamon Naatu, i eeza pa rewaan sosor to tamtamon izi taan.” Ra isaav pa narape tana ighe: “Uburig, ugham moogh tsio, ve umuul ula pa ruum.” \*

<sup>7</sup> I isaav tauvene, ve neer tana iburig, ipul zi, ve imuul ila pa ruum tooni. <sup>8</sup> Eval tiina tawe tighita gabua ngereeta tana, le roin tiina igham zi, ve tipait Maaron eeza pa tapiri ve poia tooni. Pasaa, i

---

\* 9:4: Yo 2:25      \* 9:5-6: Yo 5:8, 17:2

ighur tapiri izaan to tamtamon, lesa tigham uraat tauvene izi taan.

*Yesu ipoi Matayu imin mbiwa tooni  
(Mk 2:13-17; Lu 5:27-32)*

<sup>9</sup> Yesu ipul nugh tawe, ve ilaagh ila rig le ighita neer ee to yaun takes ilepleep ila niia to uraat, eeza Matayu. Yesu isaav pani ighe: “Yo ulam utaghon ghau.” Tauvene Matayu iburig, ve itaghon Yesu gha yesna tila.

<sup>10</sup> Murei ra, Matayu igham ghanghaniin izi ruum tooni. Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tila tileep tomani zi, ve yesna tilup zi pa ghanghaniin. Saawe tana, Matayu zeetna katini to yaun takes, tomania zeran naol to ghamuun soso tilam paam, ve yesna tilup zi ta sewe. <sup>11</sup> Zeran tutuunja siriv tighit zi, ve tighason mbiwa to Yesu tige: “Wai, mindai ta tiina tsiam, yesna zeran to yaun takes, ve zeran to ghamuun soso tilup zi pa ghanghaniin?”

<sup>12</sup> Yesu iloon saveen toozi tana, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Yes tau tinizi poia na, dokta le uraat pazi mako. Yes moroghoonja mon o, i le uraat pazi.

<sup>13</sup> Yam irau ala ve agham ngar poi pa Maaron aliinja ziiri tane puughu:

‘Yau lolog pa watoonrau soroksorok mako.

Yau naghe yam lolomim isaghatin tamtamon ve auul zi.’

Aloon. Yau tane nalam pa poin tamtamon duunazi mako. Nalam to napoi yes to ghamuun soso.” \*

---

\* **9:13:** Mt 12:7; Lu 19:10; 1Tim 1:5



*Ghasoniin pa ngar to ngunuun tauun pa ghaniin  
aniin*

*(Mk 2:18-20; Lu 5:33-35)*

<sup>14</sup> Saawe tana, neer rughuzaana Yoan zijeera siriv tinarui Yesu tila, ve tisaav pani tigde: “Saawe naol, yei ningunngun taumai pa ghaniin aniin itaghon sunuun ngara. Ve zeran tutuuna tighamgham tauvene paam. Puughu mindai ta mbiwa tsio titaghon ngar tauvene mako?” \*

<sup>15</sup> Yesu iyol ghasoniin toozi tauvene: “Isaav ighe neer eta ivai paaghu, ve yesna zeetna tilup zi pa ghanghaniin to vain tooni, pale zeetna loloji ipatanan? Mako. Pa etazi ite tau ivai paaghu na, ileep tomani zi. Eemon murei, saawe eta pale ivot, o tikis vain paaghu tana, ve tighamu ipul zeetna gha ila. Saawe tana, zeetna pale loloji ipatanan, ve tingun tauzi pa ghaniin aniin.”

*Eez munngaana to sunuun irau ilup tomania eez  
paaghu to Yesu mako*

*(Mk 2:21+; Lu 5:36+)*

<sup>16</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Uuli munngaana tau perekia na, ene irau tisai uuli paaghu izala paavo to ipoona ne mako. Pasaa, uuli paaghu tawe pale ighoghoov uuli munngaana tana, mako ivaputu ghi le isaghat kat. <sup>17</sup> Vaen tauvene paam. Irau tilin vaen paaghu izila vaen paatu munngaana tau tigharaata pa mekmek uuli ne mako. Pasaa, vaen paaghu pale ipasaria paatu munngaana le dinja ve

---

\* **9:14:** Lu 18:12

perekia. Mako vaen imalin, ve paatu paam is-  
aghat. Tauvene vaen paaghu izila patuzi pagh-  
paaghu, o poia. Leso vaen tomania paatu igheen  
poi.” \*

*Yesu igharaat livaa ee, ve ipaburigin livaa  
marani ee pa mateegh*

*(Mk 5:21-43; Lu 8:40-56)*

<sup>18</sup> Yesu isavsav tomania Yoan ziñeera tana, ve  
malau mako, daaba ee injaruini ila, iput aaghe izi  
Yesu aaghe puughu, ve itañ raraini ighe: “Tiina  
tsiau, natugliva, ngarig gha imaat. Eemon isaav  
ighe yo ulam ruum tsiau ve ughur nimam izala  
paavo, i aat iburig muul.” <sup>19</sup> Tauvene Yesu iburig,  
ve yesja mbiwa tooni titaghon ñeer tawe tila.

<sup>20-21</sup> Tilaghlaagh tila, ve livaa ee itaghon zi  
paam. I, moroghoon to zilivaa ighamu irau  
ndaman sanjavul ve ru wa. Tauvene maata ingal  
ighe: “Isaav ighe natut nonoghiinja tooni rigta,  
ene aat moroghoon tsiau tane isov, ve tinig poia.”  
Tauta izuari ghi ila ila le itut Yesu nonoghiinja tooni  
maata.

<sup>22</sup> Yesu itoor ghi, ve maata imuul le ighita livaa  
tawe, ra isaav pani ighe: “Livug, uroi sov. Lolom  
poia. Pa ghuruun ila tsio, tauta iuul ghom gha  
tinim poia wa.” Saawe duduun tana, moroghoon  
tooni isov, ve tiini poia.

<sup>23</sup> Ra malmalizi tila tivot ruum to daaba tana.  
Tilon tila, ve Yesu ighita tamtamon siriv ti-  
viv mboun to tanjizñiz ila pirai. Ve eval tiina  
tighamgham oroor tiina, ve tilonlon tivotvot pa  
ruum. <sup>24</sup> Tauvene Yesu isaav pazi ighe: “Yam asov  
aghau avot ala muuri. Livaa marani imaat mako.

---

\* **9:17:** Hib 8:13

Ewe igheen mon.” Yes tiloon saveen tooni tane, ve tinj pani. \*

<sup>25</sup> Yesu iziir zi tisov tivot tila muuri, ve ilonj ila ruum loolo, ra ikis livaa marani niima, ve rekia mon maata iyaryaar ve iburig. \*

<sup>26</sup> Murei, gabua tana vaaru ilaan irau taan sirivu tawe.

*Yesu igharaat matazi kumkuuma ru ve neer ee tau aavo mako*

<sup>27</sup> Yesu ipul nugh tawe, ve isakia laghoonj tooni muul ila, ve matazi kumkuuma ru titaghoni tilam, ve tiboboob tigde: “O, David Naatu, lolom raa, isaghatin ghei ve uul ghei lak!” \*

<sup>28</sup> Yesu ilonj ila ruum tau i ilepleep pani na, ve matazi kumkuuma ru tawe tila tooni, ve i ighason zi ighe: “Mindai? Yamru aghur ilam tsiau aghe yau irau nagharaat matamim?”

Yesuru tiyol aliinja tigde: “Vee. Tiina, yeiru nighur ilat tsio.”

<sup>29</sup> Tauvene Yesu niima ila itut matazi, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Gabua aat ivot pa yamru itaghon ghuruunj ila tsiam.” <sup>30</sup> Yesu isavia saveen tane, ve rekia mon matazi pakia ve tighita nugh. Ra injalsekin zi ariaan ighe: “Aloon. Avotia gabua tane vaaru pa tamtamon eta sov.”

<sup>31</sup> Eemon mako. Saawe tau tipuli ve tila, yesuru tipaesia gabua tana vaaru le irau taan sirivu tawe isov.

<sup>32</sup> Zeran ru tana tipul Yesu gha tila, ve malau mako tamtamon siriv tigham neer ite paam ila to Yesu. I, avuvu saghati ighamu aavo ivool. <sup>33</sup> Yesu

---

\* **9:24:** Yo 11:11    \* **9:25:** Yo 11:43+    \* **9:27:** Mt 20:29+

iziir avuvu saghati tawe ighau pani, ragha njeer tana aavo pakia ve isavsaav. Eval tiina tau tileep ve tighita gabua ngereeta tana, tirur pani le ngar toozi imbool. Ve tisaav tigde: “Wai, ta muun ve ilam, iit Israela taghita gabua eta tauvene ivot izi nugh toit mako.” <sup>34</sup> Eemon zeran tutuunja siriv tisaav tigde: “Ewe, daaba to avuvu sasaghati ipaloti. Tauta i le tapiri to iziir avuvu sasaghati tighau.”

### *Uraata to Maaron naol mako*

<sup>35</sup> Yesu ilaghaagh irau nugh tintiina ve geegeu, ve ivovotia vaaru poia pa tamtamon pa pooz to nugh sambam. I ipapaghazonjai zi pa Maaron aliinja ilonj ila rumei toozi, ve igharaat zi pa moroghoonj maata maata paam le tisov tinizi poia. <sup>36</sup> I ighita eval tiina le loolo isaghatin zi. Pasaa, patanjani naol itatan zi le tapirizi isov, ve tivaghamgham imin sipsip tau lezi nginiinj mako.  
\*

<sup>37</sup> Tauvene isaav pa mbiwa tooni ighe: “Aniin katini timatuugh wa. Eemon uraata to lupuunj aniin, eval mako. Ejaenja mon.”\*

<sup>38</sup> Tauvene aghason uum Taama tau injinngin uraat to lupuunj aninj na. Leso imbaan uraata siriv muul tila pa uraat to lupuunj aniin tooni.”

## 10

*Yesu ighur tamtamon sanjavul ve ru timin mbanjoonja tooni*  
(Mk 3:13-19; Lu 6:12-16)

---

\* **9:36:** Nam 27:17; 1Pe 2:25      \* **9:37:** Lu 10:2; Yo 4:35

<sup>1</sup> Murei ra, Yesu ipoi mbiwa tooni saᵇavul ve ru tilam, ve irei tapiri irau zi, leso tigharaat moroghoon maata maata. Ve ighur avuvu sasaghati tisov tileep ila sambazi, leso tiziir zi tighau pa tamtamon. <sup>2</sup> Mbanjoonja tooni saᵇavul ve ru tawe, ezazi tauvene: Njeer tau imuun pazi, ene Simon tau tiwaat eeza ite tigde Petrus, yesuru taazi Andreas, Zebedi natja ru, Yakobus yesuru taazi Yoan, <sup>3</sup> Pilip gha Patoromai, Tomas gha Matayu tau njeer to yaun takes na, Yakobus ite tau Alpai naatu na yesuru Tadeus, <sup>4</sup> Simon ite tau iyooz tomania yes Selot, \*  
ve Yudas Iskariot tau murei ighur Yesu ila koinja nimazi.

*Yesu isaav pa mbiwa tooni pa eez to laghoon toozi*

*(Mk 6:7-13; Lu 9:1-5)*

<sup>5</sup> Saawe tau Yesu imbaan mbiwa tooni saᵇavul ve ru pa uraat, isaav pazi ighe:

“Yam ala pa taan to yes tau Yuda mako na sov, ve alon ala nugh eta to yes Samaria sov. \*

<sup>6</sup> Ala to yes Israela mon. Pa yes tileep imin sipsip tau tisapir pa Maaron eez tooni ve tisagsag. \*

<sup>7</sup> Saawe tau yam ala, mako avotia vaaru poia pazi aghe: ‘Saawe to pooz to nugh sambam ivot ighazon, ene ilam igharau wa.’

<sup>8</sup> Agharaat moroghoonja, ve apaburigin mateegha. Yes tau kolekole igham zi na, agharaat zi tinizi poia muul. Ve aziir avuvu sasaghati tighau pa tamtamon. Tapiri tau yau nareii payam na, yam

---

\* **10:4:** Selot, ene lupuun ee to yes Yuda tau tigde tiziir gavman to Rom tighau. \* **10:5:** Yo 4:9; Mbanj 13:46 \* **10:6:** Mt 15:24

agholi mako. Yau naghams payam sorok. Yam tauvene paam. Saa uleenj tau ighe agham pa tamtamon na, apoi pa atuya sov. Agham pazi sorok. \*

<sup>9</sup> Saawe tau ala, na alaagh tomania gabua naol sov. Tauvene maet eta igheen ila lugluug tsiam sov. <sup>10</sup> Ve agham pepeel, zuzuunja to aghemim, ve titi sov. Nonoghiinja tsiam paam, agham ru sov. Ee mon tau igheen ila tinimim, ene irau. Pa ighe neer eta igham uraat, ve tamtamon tiuule pa aniin ma gabua siriv, ene iduduun. \*

<sup>11</sup> “Isaav ighe ala avot nugh tiina ma marani eta, na aghason zi pa tamtamon toozi eta tau ngar tooni poia irau to igham uraata to Maaron tileep tomania. Aleep tomania neer tana le apul nugh tawe ve ala. <sup>12</sup> Isaav ighe alonj ala ruum eta, na agham saveenj palotiinj pa ruum tana tamtamona tauvene: ‘Maaron aat injin gham aleep poia toman lolomim luuma.’ <sup>13</sup> Isaav ighe ngar toozi poia ve tigham gham toman loloji poia, ene pale luuma to Maaron tau asavia na igheen toozi. Ve isaav ighe ngar toozi poia mako, ve tizor gham tomania mos to Maaron, ene aat palotiinj tsiam imuul pa taumim. <sup>14</sup> Isaav ighe tamtamon eta loolo pa ghamuunj gham mako, ve iloonj saveenj tsiam mako, na apul ruum tana, ve aghatuun aghemim ve ngaupup to nugh toozi izi, o apul zi ve

---

\* **10:8:** Mbanj 20:33+      \* **10:10:** Lu 10:7; 1Kor 9:7+; 1Tim 5:18

ala. † \*

<sup>15</sup> Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Saawe to Mbon Murei, ve Maaron ighe igabiiz tamtamon ve ighur atuya pazi, patañani tiina kat pale inarui nugh tawe tamtamona le iliiv patañani tau muun ivot pa nugh Sodom ve Gomora.

*Murei tamtamon pale tighur patañani pa mbiwa to Yesu*

*(Mt 24:9-14; Mk 13:9-13; Lu 21:12-19)*

<sup>16</sup> “Aloon. Yau nambaan gham ala amin sip-sip tau tileep ila ngavuun sagsag sosozi. Tauvene saawe isov, yam aat agham ngar poi itaghon ngar to moot. Ve ngar saghati eta igheen tsiam sov. Ataghon ngar tau iduduun mon ila Maaron maata imin man mbunumoor. \*

<sup>17</sup> Matamim imomoos pa tamtamon. Pa yes Yuda pale tipayooz gham pa savsaveen ila daaba toozi naghozi, ve tilos gham ilon ila rumei toozi. \*

<sup>18</sup> Ve nugh nugh tau tighur koi payau na, pale tigherev gham ala, ve tipayooz gham pa savsaveen ila yes pooza to taan ve kinik naghozi pasaa, yam ataghon ghau. Gabua tau ivot payam pa saawe tana, ene pale imin eez payam to avotia

---

† **10:14:** Yes Yuda tighita tigde yes tau Yuda mako na tinjalaan ila Maaron maata mako. Ve tigde taan toozi paam ingalaan mako. Tauvene isaav ighe Yuda eta ila ileep izi nugh to yes tau Yuda mako na, ve imuul ila pa Israel, i aat ighatuun aaghe, leso ngaupup to nugh tana izi, o ilon ila taan to Israel. Mako pale muun to yes tau Yuda mako na, ighamu isaghat ila Maaron maata. Tauvene saveen to Yesu tane, ngara tauvene. Isaav ighe tamtamon tizor uraata tooni, ene sosor toozi tawe igham zi tisaghat ila Maaron maata imin yes tau tiwatagh Maaron mako na. \* **10:14:** Mbanj 13:51, 18:6

\* **10:16:** Lu 10:3; Ro 16:19 \* **10:17:** Mbanj 4:1, 5:17, 22:30+

varug ve apariaaᅇ saveeᅇ tsiau ila yes pooza tana naghozi, ve eval tiina tau Yuda mako na naghozi paam. \*

<sup>19</sup> Isaav ighe tikis gham ve tighur gham ila yes daaba nimazi pa savsaveeᅇ, na lolomim bubu ve ail ᅇgar ma saveeᅇ to asavia pazi sov. Pa saawe tau tipayooz gham pa savsaveeᅇ, Maaron tauu pale ipaghazonᅇai gham pa saa saveeᅇ tau i ighe yam asavia. <sup>20</sup> Tauvene yam pale asaav itaghon tau-mim ᅇgar tsiam mako. Tamamim Maaron Avuvu pale ivotia aliinᅇa ila yam avomim. \*

<sup>21</sup> “Isaav ighe saawe tana ivot, tamtamon pale tighur toᅇvetaz toozi ila yes daaba nimazi, leso tirav zi timaat. Ve zolman pale tigham ᅇgar raraate mon pa natuzᅇa. Ve geegeu pale tighur koi pa tamazᅇa ve tinazᅇa paam, ve tighur zi tila yes daaba nimazi, leso tirav zi timaat. <sup>22</sup> Tamtamon tisov pale tighur koi payam pasaa, yam avotia yau ezag ve ataghon ghau. Eemon tamtamon tau ighe iyooz ariaaᅇ ve ikis ghuruuᅇ ila tooni tunᅇia le saawe tooni isov, ene aat Maaron igham mulini ve ileep poia. \*

<sup>23</sup> Isaav ighe yam aleep izi nugh eta, ve yes tighur pataᅇani payam, na apul zi, ve aghau ala pa nugh ite. Yau nasaav payam kat: Uraat tsiam to votiaaᅇ mos irau nugh nugh to Israel, yam pale apasovu

---

\* **10:18:** Mbanᅇ 16:19, 25:23+

\* **10:20:** Igham 4:12; Lu 12:11-12

\* **10:22:** Syg 2:10



soone, ve Tamtamon Naatu imuul ilam. †

<sup>24</sup> “Neer paaghu eta irau iliiv paduduŋaaŋ tooni ne mako. Ve besooŋa tauvene paam. Irau iliiv tiina tooni ne mako. \*

<sup>25</sup> Isaav ighe mbiwa eta ibaad patanani imin paduduŋaaŋ tooni, ene poia. Ve isaav ighe besooŋa eta ibaad patanani imin tiina tooni, ene poia paam. Aghita. Yau tiina tsiam. Eemon tivaghamunia ezag tigde yau Belsebul. §

Ve ighe tigham tauvene payau, ene pale tivaghamunia yam tau alepleep ila lupuuŋ tsiau na ezamim kat.” \*

*Taroi pa Maaron mon*  
(Lu 12:2-7)

<sup>26</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Tauvene yam aroi pa tamtamon sov. Pa gabua eta irau iyooŋ mako. Gabua isov tau zunuaaŋ na, ene pale tipool zi, leso tighen ghazooŋa. Ve ŋgar tau ŋgozaaŋ na, ene pale ivot mataghare, ve eval tiina tiwataghi.

<sup>27</sup> Tauvene saveeŋ tau yau nasavia payam ila ndoroom loolo imin ŋgozaaŋ ne, yam avotia pa mataaz. Ve saveeŋ tau tikamuun payam pani ne,

---

† **10:23:** Saveeŋ tane, puughu ighazooŋ kat mako. Zeran ŋgara siriv tigde Yesu isavia muleeŋ tooni. Ve siriv tigde isavia saawe tau i imuul izala pa Taama Maaron. Ve siriv tigde i isavia saawe tau yes Roma tila ve tireu Yerusalem. Tighe patanani tau ivot pa saawe tana, ene imin Yesu ilam ve ighur patanani iŋarui yes Yuda pa sosor toozi tau tighur ila tooni mako. \* **10:24:** Lu 6:40; Yo 13:16, 15:20

§ **10:25:** Yes Yuda tiwaat daaba to avuvu sasaghati eeza Belsebul. Leso tipamayanini. Eeza tawe, puughu tauvene: ‘Daaba to nimnim’ o ‘Daaba to taae’. \* **10:25:** Mt 9:34, 12:24

yam ayooz izala ruum tsiam pavozi ve abobaini, leso eval tiina tilooᅇa. \*

<sup>28</sup> Yes tau tighē tirav gham amaāt na, aroi pazi sov. Onoon, yes irau tivaghamunia anoᅇamim ve tirav gham amaāt. Eemon irau tigham gabua eta pa anunumim mako. Yam aat aroi pa Maaron mon. Pa i irau ivaghamunia tamtamon anoᅇazi tomania anunuzi paam ila nugh saghati. \*

<sup>29</sup> “Aghita. Man niuruuᅇgu, ene man sorok. Irau taghol ru pa maet siᅇsiᅇai eemon. Eemon Tamamim Maaron irau loolo iveegh pa eta mako. Ighē i iyok mako, ene niuruuᅇgu eta irau imaat ve itap izi taan ne mako. <sup>30-31</sup> Ve yam ndamomim ve aliiv kat pa man niuruuᅇgu ta katini ne. Ve i iwatagh katin gham. Dabamim raua paam, i iniᅇiir zi tisov. Tauvene yam aroi sov. I pale maata iᅇgalᅇgal gham. \*

*Tapaisamun Yesu eeza sov*

*(Lu 12:8-9)*

<sup>32</sup> “Eval tisov tau tisaav ghazooᅇa ila tamtamon matazi tighē yes timin leg ve titaghon ghau, ene aat yau paam nasaav ghazooᅇa ila Tamaᅇ tau ileep sambam we naagho naghe yes timin leg wa.

<sup>33</sup> Eemon isaav ighe ᅇeer eta ipaisamun tauu ila tamtamon matazi ighe i tamtamon tsiau mako, ene pale yau paam napaisamuna ila Tamaᅇ tau ileep sambam we naagho. \*

---

\* **10:27:** Isaav ighe yes Yuda tighē eval tiina tilooᅇ saveeᅇ eta, ene tiyooz ila ruum toozi pavozi ve tibobaini imin iit tayooz ila maaran ve tabobai saveeᅇ. \* **10:28:** Yems 4:12 \* **10:30-31:** Mt 6:26

\* **10:33:** Mk 8:38; Lu 9:26; 2Tim 2:12

*Yesu pale imin puughu pa tamtamon tivavalaghi zi*

*(Lu 12:51-53, 14:26-27)*

<sup>34</sup> “Mindai, yam aghe yau nalam to napasovuur malmal naol isov to taan, ve nalup tamtamon timin eemon? Mako. Yau pale namin puughu pa tamtamon tivarewai zi, ve tileep soghan soghan pa tauzi, imin mbuzaagh irav motin gabua imin sirivu ru. Yau nalam to naghham

<sup>35</sup> natuzᵇa zitamoot tomania tamazᵇa tileep soghan soghan pa tauzi.

Ve natuzlivaᵇa tomania tinazᵇa, ve zilivaa tomania rawazlivaᵇa tauvene paam. Pale tileep soghan soghan pa tauzi.

<sup>36</sup> Ve yes tau tilup zi ila ruum eemon na, pale tivaghuru koi pa tauzi. \*

*Eez to tataghon Yesu*

<sup>37</sup> “Isaav ighe tamtamon eta loolo pa taama ma tiina iliiv ghau, ene i poia irau to imin leg mako. Ve isaav ighe ᵇeer eta loolo pa natᵇa iliiv ghau, ene i paam poia irau to imin leg mako. <sup>38</sup> Ve isaav ighe ᵇeer eta ibaad ai pambarooᵇ † tooni mako, ve itaghon ghau mako, ene i poia irau to imin leg mako. \*

<sup>39</sup> Isaav ighe tamtamon eta izuari ghi pa ghamuun lepoogh poia to taan mon, ene pale ilale. Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta loolo eemon ve ipul tauu payau, ene pale igham lepoogh poia ila to Maaron.”

---

\* **10:36:** Mika 7:6 † **10:38:** Ai pambarooᵇ toit, ene pataᵇani maata maata tau tabaado pasaa, tataghon Yesu. \* **10:38:** Mt 16:24+; Mk 8:34+; Yo 12:25

*Isaav ighe tauul Krisi tamtamon tooni, i pale igham atuya poia pait*

*(Mk 9:40-42)*

<sup>40</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul tauvene: “Isaav ighe tamtamon eta igham gham toman loolo poia, ene igham ghau paam. Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta igham ghau, ene igham Tamañ tau imbaañ ghau nalam ne paam. \*

<sup>41</sup> Tauvene isaav ighe ñeer eta i propet, ve tamtamon eta ighamu toman loolo poia, ene i aat igham le atuya poia raraate imin propet tana. Ve isaav ighe ñeer eta itaghon ñgar duduña, ve tamtamon eta ighamu toman loolo poia, ene i aat igham le atuya poia raraate imin Maaron ighamgham pa zeran duduñazi. <sup>42</sup> Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Yes geegeu tau timin leg ve titaghon ghau ne, ighe tamtamon eta igham yaa yaña rigta pa toozi eta, ene irau Maaron loolo iveegh pani mako. I aat igham atuya poia pani.” \*

## 11

*Yoan imbaañ ziñeera siriv tila to Yesu*

*(Lu 7:18-35)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu ipaduduñ mbiwa tooni sañavul ve ru le isov, ra ipul nugh tawe, ve ila pa nugh tintiina siriv ta sewe, lesu ivotia Maaron aliña pazi, ve ipaghazonai zi pani.

<sup>2</sup> Saawe tana, ñeer rughuzaaña Yoan ilepleep ila ruum to yavyavuñ loolo, ve ilonloon Krisi vaaru pa uraat naol tau i ighamgham zi na. Tauvene imbaañ ziñeera siriv tila to Yesu, lesu tighasoni

---

\* **10:40:** Mk 9:37; Lu 10:16; Yo 13:20      \* **10:42:** Mt 25:40; Hib 6:10

pa uraat tooni. <sup>3</sup> Yes tila tivot tooni, ve tighasoni tigde: “Mindai, Uleenja tau pale Maaron imbaanjo ilam na, ene yo taum tane, ma nisañan ñeer ite paam?” \*

<sup>4</sup> Yesu iyol ghasoniin toozi ighe: “Saveen tau yam alonloona ve uraat tau aghitghita na, amuul ala to Yoan, ve apaesia pani. <sup>5</sup> Asaav pani tau-vene: Matazi kumkuuma tighita nugh, ve nara-peña tiburig tilaagh. Yes tau kolekole igham zi na, tinizi poia ve tingalaan ila Maaron maata. Taliñazi paamu tiloon saveen, mateegha tiburig, ve yes mbolaanja tilonloon vaaru poia. \*

<sup>6</sup> Ve tamtamon tau ighe ighita uraat tsiau ve irere ghau mako, ene aat tintini pa poia to Maaron tau pale izaan tooni.” \*

### *Yesu ipait Yoan*

<sup>7-8</sup> Yoan zinjera tana tipul Yesu ve tila, ra Yesu isavia Yoan pa eval tiina tau yesña tilepleep na ighe: “Laak, saawe tau yam ala nugh nginaanja, aghe aghita saa kaut? Pispiz tau yaghur iravu ila ilam? Ma ala aghe aghita ñeer eta tau inonogh ghi pa uuli poia? Mako. Aghita. Yes tau tinonogh zi pa uuli tau ñeretazi popoia na, tilepleep ila nugh tauvene mako. Yes tileep ila ruum tintiina to yes kinik. \*

<sup>9</sup> Tauvene yam aghe aghita saa kat ta sewe? Yam aat ala to aghita propet to Maaron, ne? Ve ene onoon. Yoan, i propet ee. Eemon yau nasaav

---

\* **11:3:** Mal 3:1    \* **11:5:** Is 29:18, 35:5, 61:1    \* **11:6:** Mt 13:57, 26:31    \* **11:7-8:** Mt 3:5, 6:29

payam: I igham uraat siriv paam tau iliiv yes propet. \*

<sup>10</sup> I ñeer tau muuñ tibood saveeñ inaruini tigde:  
‘Ulooñ. Yau pale nambaan besoonja tsiau ee imuun payo.

I pale ivotia aliñag pa tamtamon, ve igharaat eez payo.’ \*

<sup>11</sup> “Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Tamtamon tisoov tau tinazña tipoop zi izi taan ne, eta eeza iliiv Yoan mako. Eemon isaav ighe ñeer sorok eta ileep ilonñ ila pooz to nugh sambam ve ighita anoonja tooni, ene pale ighit katin poia to Maaron le iliiv Yoan. <sup>12</sup> Saawe tau Yoan ipaburigin uraat tooni le ilam aazne, pooz to nugh sambam ivot ighazoonñ toman tapiri tiina. Tauvene zeran arianazi tizuari zi tigde le tilonñ tila pooz to nugh sambam loolo. Eemon tamtamon siriv tizuari zi tigde tigham malmal pani ve titatani. \*

<sup>13</sup> Tutuunñ to Mose toman saveeñ isov to yes propet, ene ipaghazonjai tamtamon pa Maaron ñgar tooni le ilam imuul saawe to Yoan. Ra pooz to nugh sambam ivot ighazoonñ kat. \*

<sup>14</sup> Isaav ighe lolomim pa lonjaan saveeñ toozi, ene aat aghilaal aghe saveeñ tau muuñ tisavia tigde murei propet Ilia pale imuul ilam, ene izaa to Yoan. \*

<sup>15</sup> Tamtamon tau ighe le taliña, i aat iloonñ saveeñ tsiau tane ve igham ñgar pani poi.”

<sup>16</sup> Yesu isavia saveeñ palelaan tane pazi paam

---

\* **11:9:** Lu 1:76 \* **11:10:** Mal 3:1; Mk 1:2 \* **11:12:** Lu 16:16

\* **11:13:** Ro 10:4; Hib 8:13 \* **11:14:** Mal 4:5; Mt 17:10+; Mk 9:11+

ighe: “Tamtamon to aazne, gabuazi mindai? Pale nasavi zi iza to saa? Yes timin ziŋer geegeu tau tirourou taghon maaran aate, ve tiboboob ila pa zetazŋa siriv tigde:

<sup>17</sup> ‘Yei nirav ambam payam, eemon ator mako.

Ve nimbou taŋizŋiiz, eemon lolomim isaghat ve ataŋ mako.’

<sup>18</sup> “Aghita. Saawe tau Yoan ilam ve igham uraat tooni, i iŋgunŋun tauu pa ghaniin aniin ve ghunuun vaen. Eemon tamtamon lolozi pani mako, ve tigde avuvu saghati izeeva. <sup>19</sup> Ve saawe tau Tamtamon Naatu ilam ve igham uraat tooni, i ighanghan ve ighunghun. Eemon i paam, tamtamon lolozi pani mako, ve tigde: ‘Aghita. Neer tawe ipaak yes zeran to ghamuun sosor ve yes tau tiyauyau takes, ve yesŋa tiluplup zi pa ghanghaniin ve ghunghunuun.’ Eemon uraat tau aazne ivotvot itaghon ŋgar to Maaron, ene itotoi ighe ŋgar tooni iduduun mon.” \*

*Yesu iyaon nugh siriv to Galilaia tau titoor lolozi mako*

*(Lu 10:13-15)*

<sup>20</sup> Yesu igham gabua ŋgeretazi naol izi nugh siriv wa. Eemon yes titoor ŋgar toozi ila pa Maaron mako. Tauvene i iburig ve iyaon zi ighe: <sup>21</sup> “Oyai, yam tamtamon to Korazin ve Betsaida, akaria taumim wa! Pasaa, yau naghama gabua ŋgeretazi tintiina naol tivot izi nugh tsiam. Eemon yam atoor ŋgar tsiam ila pa Maaron soone. Imin ta nugh Tiro ve Sidon tau tikankaan pa Maaron na, tighita gabua tauvene, kanaŋ lolozi ipataŋan

---

\* **11:19:** Lu 5:29, 15:1+

pa sosor toozi, ve tinonogh zi pa nonoghiinja to monjiin, ve mbolezi izi ila ngaupup loolo, ve titoor ngar toozi alok wa. \*

<sup>22</sup> Tauvene yau nasaav payam. Saawe to Mbon Murei, ve Maaron ighe igabiiz tamtamon ve ighur atuya pazi, i pale ighur atuya raurauai pa tamtamon to nugh ru tana. Eemon yam, pale aghita atuya tiina kat pa sosor tsiam.

<sup>23</sup> “Ve yam tamtamon to nugh Kapernaum paam, yam agham ngar aghe Maaron pale ipakur gham, ve igham gham azala pa nugh sambam? Mako kat! Yam pale azila nugh saghati tau mateegha niazi na. Pasaa, yam akaria ghitoon gabua ngeretazi tintiina wa. Imin ta muun, tamtamon to nugh Sodom tighita gabua tauvene, kanan titoor ngar toozi, ve tilalez mako, ve aazne nugh toozi ighengheen soone. <sup>24</sup> Tauvene yau nasaav payam. Saawe to Mbon Murei, ve Maaron ighe igabiiz tamtamon ve ighur atuya pazi, i pale ighur atuya raurauai pa tamtamon to nugh Sodom. Eemon yam, pale agham atuya tiina kat pa sosor tsiam!” \*

*Yesu ipakur Taama Maaron  
(Lu 10:21-22)*

<sup>25</sup> Saawe tana, Yesu isun ighe: “O Taman, yo Tiina tau ungin sambam ve taan. Yau napait ghom toman lolog poia. Pasaa, yes tau lezi ngar tintiina ve tighazon pa gabua naol na, yo ungooz uraat tsiau tane puughu pazi. Ve upaghazonjaini pa yes

---

\* **11:21:** Yona 3:6      \* **11:24:** Mt 10:15



tau tigham n̄gar pa ezazi mako, ve tinumeer ghom imin geegeu tinumeer tamaz̄na ve tinaz̄na. \*

<sup>26</sup> O Tamañ, yo utaghon taum lolom ve poia tsio, tauta ugham tauvene.”

<sup>27</sup> Ra Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Tamañ Maaron ighur gabua naol isov ila nimag wa. Ve i mon ta iwatagh katin tauu Naatu. Tamtamon ite paam mako. Ve Taama Maaron tauvene paam. Tamtamon eta iwataghi kat mako. Naatu mon, ve yes tau Naatu ipaghazon̄ai zi pani. Yes mon ta tiwataghi.” \*

*Yesu ipoi ghiit ighe tala tooni. Leso igham ghiit tamariau*

<sup>28</sup> Ra Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Yam zeran tau arav taumim pa uraat le tapirimim isov, ve yam tau abaad patañani naol na, yam asov alam tsiau. Leso naghur mariaon̄ payam ve tapirimim ivot muul. \*

<sup>29</sup> Yam apaak ghau, ve agham n̄gar ilam tsiau. Pa yau n̄eer marowa ve mosmosig. Yau aat napalot gham, ve nagham pooz payam, ve itiña talaagh raraate, imin bapolo ru tau tikap zi pa ai. Leso nagham gham amariau ve tapirimim ivot muul.

<sup>30</sup> Isaav ighe yam apaak ghau ve itiña talaagh raraate, ene aat ipatañan payam mako. Ve uraat tau yau naghe naghuru iza tsiam, ene pale aya-maana raurauai kat.” \*

## 12

*Tamtamon Naatu ingin umbom patabuyaañ  
(Mk 2:23-28; Lu 6:1-5)*

\* **11:25:** 1Kor 1:26+ \* **11:27:** Mt 28:18; Yo 3:35, 17:2 \* **11:28:**

Yer 31:25; Mt 12:20 \* **11:30:** 1Yo 5:3

<sup>1</sup> Murei, umbom patabuyaaj ee ivot, ve Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tilaghlaagh ila uum to wit lolozi. Saawe tana, mbiwa tooni pitoon zi. Tauvene tingoor wit anoonja siriv gha tighan. <sup>2</sup> Zeran tutuunja siriv tau tileep tigharau zi na, tighit zi, ve tisaav pa Yesu tigde: “Ughita! Aazne, ene saawe to uraat mako. Ene umbom patabuyaaj to Maaron! Ngar tau mbiwa tsio tighamu ne, ene isapir pa tutuun to umbom patabuyaaj.” \*

<sup>3-4</sup> Yesu iyol alinjazi ighe: “Sinainj munjaana tau isavia saawe tau kinik David yesnja zeetnja siriv pitoon zi na, yam awaato, ma mako? Saawe tana, David ilonj ila balbaal patabuyaaj to Maaron, ve igham mberet patabuyaaj tau tighuru ila Maaron naagho na. Mberet tawe le njgalsekiinja tauvene: Tamtamon sorok irau tighani mako. Yes zeran to watoonrau mon, o tighani. Eemon David igham mberet tana gha ighani, ve irei sirivu pa zinjera gha tighan paam. \*

<sup>5</sup> Ve saveenj to tutuun tau isavia uraat to yes zeran to watoonrau na paam, yam awaato ma mako? Umbom patabuyaaj isov to Maaron, yes timariau mako. Tighamgham uraat ilonj ila Rumei Tiina loolo, imin tighamghamu pa saawe siriv. Tauvene yes paam timalaaj pa tutuun to saawe patabuyaaj. Eemon lezi sosor eta ila Maaron maata pa ngar tana mako. \*

<sup>6</sup> Ve yau nasaav payam kat: Gabua tau aazne ivot ne, ene iliiv kat pa Rumei Tiina to Maaron.

<sup>7</sup> “Maaron saveenj tooni ziiri ee isaav tauvene: ‘Yau lolog pa watoonrau tsiam mako. Yau naghe

---

\* **12:2:** Igham 20:10, 34:21      \* **12:3-4:** 1Sam 21:1+      \* **12:5:** Nam 28:9+

lolomim isaghatin tamtamon ve auul zi.’ Imin ta yam aghazoŋ pa saveeŋ tane puughu, kanan irau anjal saveeŋ payei sorok mako. Yei nigham sosor eta mako. \*

<sup>8</sup>Pasaa, Tamtamon Naatu, i Tiina tau inŋin umbom patabuyaŋ.” \*

*Yesu igharaat ŋeer ee tau niima imaat  
(Mk 3:1-6; Lu 6:6-11)*

<sup>9</sup> Yesu ipul uum to wit tawe, ve ilaagh ila ivot nughei, ve ilon ila rumei toozi. <sup>10</sup> Neer ee ilepleep tomani zi. I niima ee imaat. Tamtamon siriv tau tileep tomani zi na, tigha tiwat Yesu, leso imalaan pa tutuun, ve imin le puughu to tipayooze pa savsaveeŋ. Tauvene tighasoni tigha: “Laak, isaav ighe tagharaat yes moroghoonja ila saawe to umbom patabuyaŋ, pale iduduun pa tutuun to Maaron, ma mako?” \*

<sup>11</sup> Yesu iyol ghasoniin toozi ighe: “Mindai, isaav ighe tsiam eta sipsip tooni itap izila taan puura ila saawe to umbom patabuyaŋ, pale ipuli igheen? Mako. I pale rekia mon ila ve ighamu iza.” \*

<sup>12</sup> Ve iit tamtamon taliiv kat pa sipsip. Tauvene isaav ighe tauul tamtamon ve tagham poghani zi ila saawe to umbom patabuyaŋ, ene iduduun pa tutuun to Maaron.” <sup>13</sup> Ra isaav pa ŋeer tau niima isaghat na ighe: “Uyoot nimam iduduun.” Tauvene ŋeer tana iyoot niima, le poia muul imin niima ite. <sup>14</sup> Tauta zeran tutuunja tau tileep tomani zi na, tiburig tivot tila muuri, ve tilup zi, ve tiil eez pa ravuun Yesu imaat. \*

---

\* **12:7:** Hos 6:6; Mt 9:13      \* **12:8:** Kol 2:16-17      \* **12:10:** Lu 14:3  
\* **12:11:** Lu 14:5      \* **12:14:** Yo 5:16

*Yesu, i besoonja to Maaron*

<sup>15</sup> Yesu iwatagh zeran tutuunja tana ngar toozi wa. Tauvene ipul nugh tawe ve ila. Ve eval tiina titaghoni gha yesja tila. Yesu igharaat moroghoonja toozi le tISOV tinizi poia. <sup>16</sup> Eemon i ingalsekin zi ariaan ighe tivotia vaaru ivot ighazoon sov. <sup>17</sup> Tauvene Maaron aliiija tau muun propet Isaia ivotia na, anoonja ivot. Saveen tauvene:

<sup>18</sup> “Aghita besoonja tsiau tana. Yau taug nasiigho ve naghuru pa uraat tsiau.

Yau lolog igheen tooni, ve igham ghau lolog poia kat.

Yau aat naghama Avuvug pani,

ve i pale ivotia ngar duduunja pa nugh nugh tau Yuda mako. \*

<sup>19</sup> I neer marowa. Irau iboob aliiija tiina,

ve yesja tamtamon tivazorai zi pa savsaveen ne mako.

Ve i irau aliiija izaa ila maaran ne mako.

<sup>20</sup> Pispiz tau imalelev na, i irau ingoora mako.

Ve lam tau iyaryaar poi mako ve ighe imaat na, i irau ivivu imaat mako. \*

Ve i aat ighamgham tauvene le irau ngar duduunja to Maaron iliiv ngar sasaghati isov.

<sup>21</sup> Tauvene vaaru pale ilaan irau taan isov, ve nugh nugh tau Yuda mako na tighur matazi

---

\* **12:18:** Is 42:1+; Mt 3:17      \* **12:20:** Saveen tane, puughu tauvene: Yes tau patanani itatan zi le tapirizi ighe isov, ve ghuruun ila toozi ighe imaat na, Yesu irau ighur patanani ite paam izala pavozi ne mako.

pani, ve tisañan saawe to i igham zi tileep poia.” \*

*Yesu koiña tigde i igham uraat toman Sadan tapiri*

*(Mk 3:20-30; Lu 11:14-23)*

<sup>22</sup> Murei ra, tigham ñeer ee ila to Yesu. Ñeer tawe, avuvu saghati izeeva, ve ighamu maata ikumkuum ve aavo ivool. Yesu igharaata le aavo pakia gha isavsav, ve maata ighita nugh. <sup>23</sup> Eval tiina tighita gabua ñgereeta tana, le tisov tirur pani ve ñgar toozi imbool. Tauvene tisaav tigde: “Wai, ñeer tane aat David Naatu †  
taa?”

<sup>24</sup> Zeran tutuunja siriv tau tileep tomani zi na, tiloon saveen tane, ve tisaav tigde: “Ewe Belsebul tau daaba to avuvu sasaghati na ipaloti. Tauta i le tapiri to iziir avuvu sasaghati tighau.”

<sup>25</sup> Eemon Yesu iwatagh ñgar toozi wa. Tauvene isaav pazi ighe: “Isaav ighe kinik eta tomania tamtamon tooni tivaghuru koi pa tauzi ve tivalagh zi tileep lez lez, ene pale nugh toozi isaghat kat, ve tamtamon tileep pani muul mako. Ve nugh eta, ma ruum eta, tauvene paam. Isaav ighe tamtamona tivaghuru koi pa tauzi ve tivalagh zi tileep lez lez, ene irau tiyooz ariaan mako. <sup>26</sup> Tauvene isaav ighe Sadan ighur koi pa tauu tamtamon tooni ve izirziir zi, ene pale pooz tooni iyaryaan mindai? Mako. <sup>27</sup> Laak, yam aghe yau nazirziir

---

\* **12:21:** Ro 15:12 † **12:23:** Yes Yuda tiwaat Yesu tigde i David Naatu pasaa, matazi ingal tigde i Mesia. Yes tighur ila tigde Mesia pale ivot ila to David ziiri waaro tooni, ve igham mulin zi pa koiazña imin timbuzi David.

avuvu sasaghati pa Belsebul tapiri. Ige tauvene, mindai pa ziŋeramim tau tizirziiri avuvu sasaghati na? Sei ipalot zi pa ŋgar toozi tawe? Ŋgar tau yes tigham, ene itotoi ighe ŋgar tsiam iduduun mako. <sup>28</sup> Eemon isaav ighe Maaron Avuvu ipalot ghau ve nazirziir avuvu sasaghati pa tamtamon, ene itotoi ighe pooz to Maaron ilam peria tsiam wa. \*

<sup>29</sup> “Mindai, tamtamon eta irau ireu ruum to ŋeer ariaaŋa eta, ve ilonŋ ila iyau sorokin gabua tooni? Mako. I aat itatan ŋeer ariaaŋa tana tapiri ve ikauu pa ravraav le isov, o iyauur gabua naol isov tau tigheen ilonŋ ila ruum tooni loolo. \*

<sup>30</sup> “Isaav ighe tamtamon eta ipaak ghau mako, ene i imin yau koiag. Ve ighe tamtamon eta iuul ghau pa lupuunŋ tamtamon mako, ene pale ireu zi gha timbiriis tila soghan payau. \*

<sup>31</sup> “Tauvene yau nasaav payam: Sosor isov to tamtamon, ve saveeŋ sasaghati naol tau tisiki pa Maaron, ene Maaron irau ireua pazi. Eemon isaav ighe tamtamon eta isik saveeŋ saghati iŋarui Avuvu Patabuyaanŋ ve ivelegh uraat tooni, ene sosor tauvene, Maaron irau ireua mako. Ta aazne, ve saawe to Mbonŋ Murei paam, i irau ireua mako. \*

<sup>32</sup> Tauvene isaav ighe ŋeer eta isavia saveeŋ saghati iŋarui Tamtamon Naatu, ene Maaron irau ireu sosor tooni. Eemon isaav ighe ŋeer eta isavia saveeŋ saghati iŋarui Avuvu Patabuyaanŋ tomania uraat tooni, ene sosor tauvene, Maaron aat irau

---

\* **12:28:** Mbanŋ 10:38      \* **12:29:** Kol 2:15; 1Yo 3:8, 4:4      \* **12:30:** Mk 9:40; Lu 9:50      \* **12:31:** 1Tim 1:13; Hib 6:4, 10:26+

ireua mako. Aazne, ve saawe to Mboŋ Murei paam, i irau ireua mako.”

*Taghilaal ai ila anoŋazi*  
(Lu 6:43-45)

<sup>33</sup> Yesu isaav muul tauvene: “Isaav ighe azavaan ai puughu, ene pale itum poia, ve ighur anooŋa popoia. Ve ighe azavaana mako ve avaghamunia, ene pale anooŋa isaghat paam. Pasaa, ai anooŋa ta itotoi ai tana poia ma saghati.” <sup>34</sup> Yam tane, moot saghati natŋa! Lolomim ivon pa ŋgar sasaghati naol. Tauta saveeŋ poia eta irau ivot ila avomim mako. Pasaa, ŋgar tau loloon ivon pani, tauta ivotvot ila avoon.\*

<sup>35</sup> Tamtamon popoiazi tipapavon lolozi pa ŋgar popoia. Tauvene tighamgham ŋgar popoia ivotvot. Ve zeran sasaghatizi tipapavon lolozi pa ŋgar sasaghati. Tauta tighamgham ŋgar sasaghati ivotvot.

<sup>36</sup> “Yau nasaav payam kat. Saawe to Mboŋ Murei, ve Maaron ighe igabiiz tamtamon, i pale ighason zi pa saveeŋ soroksorok isov tau tisasavia na. <sup>37</sup> Tauvene saveeŋ to yo taum pale imin puughu payo. Isaav ighe saveeŋ tsio poia, ene pale Maaron ighit ghom ighe yo ududuunŋ ila maata. Ve isaav ighe saveeŋ tsio poia mako, ene pale i ighit ghom ighe yo ŋeer saghatim, ve ighur atuya payo.”\*

*Yesu imin ilaal pa tamtamon itaghon ŋgar tau muuŋ Yona ighamu na*  
(Mk 8:11-12; Lu 11:29-32)

\* **12:34:** Mt 3:7, 15:18      \* **12:37:** Yems 3:2

<sup>38</sup> Yesu isavia saveen tane le isov, ra zeran tutuun ve ngara siriv to tutuun tisaav pani tigde: “Mos puughu, yei nighe yo ugham gabua ngereeta eta imin ilaal payei. Leso niwatagh nighe Maaron ileep tomani ghom pa uraat tsio.”

<sup>39</sup> Yesu iyol alinazi ighe: “Oyais, yam zeran to aazne, yam sasaghatmim kat! Aghur murimim pa Maaron imin livaa tau ipul azaawa ve igham tamoot paaghu. Yam azuari gham aghe le aghita gabua ngereeta eta imin ilaal payam, o aghur ila. Ve gabua eemon geeg ta pale Maaron itotoia imin ilaal payam. Ite paam mako. Ene gabua imin muun ivot pa propet Yona. <sup>40</sup> I ileep ilon ila iigh tiina aapo irau mbon tol. Ngar raraate pale ivot pa Tamtamon Naatu paam. Pasaa, i pale igheen ila taan loolo irau mbon tol. \*

<sup>41</sup> “Muun, yes Ninivea † tiloon saveen tau Yona ivotia na, ve rekia mon tighilaal ve titoor ngar toozi ila pa Maaron. Ve aazne, gabua tau iliiv kat pa ngar tau Yona ighamu na, ivotvot ila sosomim. [Eemon yam aghilaalo mako.] Tauvene saawe to Mbon Murei, ve Maaron ighe igabiiz tamtamon ve ighur atuya pazi, ene pale yes Ninivea tiburig tomania yam zeran to aazne, mako tivotia sosor tsiam ivot ighazonj. \*

<sup>42</sup> “Garwaat tinazi tau muun igham pooz pa taan sirivu tau igheen malau kat ila pa daudau puughu na tauvene paam. I ilaagh malau kat ilam ighe

---

\* **12:40:** Yona 1:17 † **12:41:** Ninive, ene nugh tiina to yes Asiria. Yes Ninivea, Yuda mako, ve tiwatagh Maaron mako. Eval tiina irau nugh nugh tiroiroi pazi pasaa, zaaba toozi lolozi isaghatin tamtamon mako, ve tighurghur patanani naol pazi. \* **12:41:** Yona 3:5



iloon ngar popoia to kinik Solomon. Ve aazne, gabua tau iliiv kat pa Solomon na, ivotvot ila sosomim. [Eemon yam aghilaalo mako.] Tauvene saawe to Mbon Murei, ve Maaron ighe igabiiz tamtamon ve ighur atuya pazi, livaa tawe pale iburig tomania yam zeran to aazne, mako ivotia sosor tsiam ivot ighazoon.” \*

*Saveen palelaan to avuvu saghati tau ighau ila ve imuul ilam*  
(Lu 11:24-26)

<sup>43</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul tauvene: “Isaav ighe avuvu saghati ipul tamtamon eta ve ighau ila, ene pale ivalaghlaagh izi nugh nginaanja tau le yaa mako na, ve iil le niia to ileep pani ve imariau. <sup>44</sup> Isaav ighe iil le mako, ene pale ighe: ‘Yau aat namuul nala nagig niag munjaana tau napuli ve nalam ne!’ Tauvene i aat imuul ila. Ighe ila ivot ve ighita niia munjaana tana nginaanja, ve tizaar ruum loolo, ve tipaboode le paghuuna kat, <sup>45</sup> ene pale ila iyau zeetja liim ve ru paam tau tiliivo pa ghamuun ngar sasaghati na, ve yesja timuul tilam tizeev tamtamon tana, ve tileep le tileep kat. Irau tipuli muul mako. Tauvene i pale isaghat kat. Muun, lepoogh tooni poia rig. Ve aazne, isaghat le isaghat kat. Ngar raraate mon pale ivot pa zeran sasaghati to aazne.” \*

*Yesu tiina ve tazja*  
(Mk 3:31-35; Lu 8:19-21)

<sup>46</sup> Yesu isavsaav, ve tiina tomania tazja tilam tivot. Yes tiyooz izi muuri, ve timbaan pa Yesu

---

\* **12:42:** 1King 10:1+      \* **12:45:** Hib 6:4+; 2Pe 2:20+

tighe tighita ve yesña tisavsaav. <sup>47</sup> Tauvene ñeer ee ila ipaes pani ighe: “Ou, tinam tomania tazimña tilam tiyozyooz muuri we. Tighe tighit ghom ve tisavsaav tomani ghom.”

<sup>48</sup> Yesu iyol aliinja ighe: “Tinanj sei ve tazinja savunugha?” <sup>49</sup> Ra itotoi ila pa mbiwa tooni, ve isaav pa ñeer tawe ighe: “Ene yau tinanña ve tazinja. <sup>50</sup> Pasaa, sei tau ighe itaghon Tamanj tau ileep sambam ñgar tooni, ene imin yau tazig, livug, ve tinanj.” \*

## 13

### *Saveen palelaan to suruvaan uuv*

*(Mk 4:1-20; Lu 8:4-8)*

<sup>1</sup> Aaz eemon tana, Yesu ipul ruum, ve ivot gha izila pa yaa naliu Galilaia, ve mboole izi nari. <sup>2</sup> Ve eval tiina kat tila tilivuti tighe tiloonj saveen tooni. Tauvene i izaa waan ee ve tiparuuze ivot ila rig pa nari. Ra mboole izi, ve ivotia Maaron aliinja pazi. Eval tiina tawe tiyozyooz izi nari, ve tighurghur talinjazi pa saveen tooni. <sup>3</sup> Yesu ipaghazonjai zi pa gabua naol ila saveen palelaan. I isaav pazi ighe:

“Aloonj. Pai ee, ñeer ee igham wit uuve, ve ila uum tooni ighe isuruuv zi. <sup>4</sup> Saawe tau isusuruuv uuv tawe, siriv timburur tizi eez. Tauvene man tiroov tila ve tighan suvinia. <sup>5</sup> Ve siriv timburur izi nugh tau mbonar tiina igheen siinja, ve taan ñgiira mon igheen izala paavo. Tauvene rekia mon titum tizaa. <sup>6</sup> Eemon saawe tau aaz ighaaz ve taan ituntun, wit tawe rauazi timalai ve timatmaat. Pasaa, wariazi tizila geeg mako. <sup>7</sup> Ve uuv siriv

\* **12:50:** Yo 15:14+; Ro 8:29; Hib 2:11+

timburur ila waar tuatua lolozi. Tauvene waar tawe titum tomania wit tizaa, ve tinduruv zi le timatmaat. <sup>8</sup> Eemon uuv siriv titap tizala taan poia. Tauvene titum poi tizaa, ve anonazi katini. Siriv anonazi irau ndinndin ee (100), siriv anonazi irau tamoot tol (60), ve siriv anonazi irau tamoot ee sanjavul (30).”

<sup>9</sup> Yesu isavia saveen palelaan tane le isov, ve ipariaanja ighe: “Tamtamon tau ighe le taliija, i aat iloon saveen tane ve igham ngar pani poi.”

*Puughu tau Yesu isavsaav ila saveen palelaan  
(Mk 4:10-12; Lu 8:9-10)*

<sup>10</sup> Murei ra, mbiwa tooni tila tooni, ve tighasoni tigde: “Puughu mindai ta yo usavsaav pa tamtamon ila saveen palelaan mon?”

<sup>11</sup> Yesu iyol alinazi ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene ngara yonjaanja. Eemon yam, Maaron igham poghani gham, ve ipaghazonai ngar tana payam. Ve tamtamon siriv, i igham tauvene pazi mako. \*

<sup>12</sup> Pasaa, tamtamon tau ighe iwatagh Maaron aliija ve itaghoni, ene pale Maaron iuule ve iseen ngar tooni pa ngar siriv muul. Leso tamtamon tana irau kat pa ngar popoia. Eemon isaav ighe tamtamon eta iwatagh Maaron aliija rigta, ve itaghoni mako, ene pale Maaron iwalaav ngar tooni rigmon tana pani, ve i ileep sorok. \*

<sup>13</sup> Puughu tau nasavsaav pazi ila saveen palelaan, ene vene:

‘Matazi tighitghita gabua, eemon tighilaal puughu mako.

---

\* **13:11:** 1Yo 2:27      \* **13:12:** Mt 25:29; Mk 4:25; Lu 19:26

Ve talinjazi tilonloonj saveenj, eemon tigham  
ngar pani mako.’ \*

14 “Ngar tau yes tighamu, ene iduduunj kat pa  
Maaron aliinja tau muunj propet Isaia ivotia na.  
Saveenj tauvene:

‘Yam aat alonloonj saveenj.

Eemon ngar tsiam irau ivot pani ne mako.

Ve matamim aghitghita gabua.

Eemon irau aghilaal puughu mako. \*

15 Pasaa, zeran tane, ngar toozi iyaryaanj kat.

Lolozu pa ghilaloonj gabua mako.

Tinizu imum pa lonjaanj saveenj.

Ve tiponpoon matazi, leso tighilaal gabua tau  
ivotvot ne puughu sov.

Ve imin ta yes lolozu pa tigham ngar, kananj  
tighilaal gabua tau matazi tighita ve talinjazi  
tiloonja na, ve tighazoonj pa puughu, ve  
titoor ngar toozi.

Leso nauul zi ve nareu sosor toozi.’ ”

16 Ra Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Tauvene  
yam tane, tintinmim pa poia to Maaron tau izaa  
tsiam. Pa gabua tau matamim aghita, ve talinjamim  
aloonja na, yam aghazoonj pa puughu. \*

17 Yau nasaav payam kat. Muunj, propet naol to-  
mania zeran dudunjazi katini tigha le tighita gabua  
naol tau aazne yam aghit zi ne. Eemon tighit zi  
mako. Ve tigha le tiloonj saveenj tau yam alonloonja  
ne. Eemon tiloonja mako.”

*Saveenj palelaanj to suruvaanj uuv puughu*  
(Mk 4:13-20; Lu 8:11-15)

\* **13:13:** Lo 29:4      \* **13:14:** Is 6:9+; Yo 12:39+; Mbanj 28:25+

\* **13:16:** Lu 10:23+

18 Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Aloon. Saveen palelaan to suruvaan wit uuve, ene puughu tau-vene: 19 Uuv siriv tau timburur tizi eez, ene iza to tamtamon tau tiloon saveen pa pooz to nugh sambam, eemon ngar toozi ighazonn pani mako. Tauvene Neer Saghati ila ve isan saveen tawe ighau pa lolozi. 20 Ve uuv siriv tau timburur izi nugh tau mbonjar tiina igheen siina ve taan ngiira mon igheen izala paavo, ene iza to tamtamon tau tiloon Maaron aliina, ve rekia mon tighamu toman lolozi poia kat. 21 Eemon saveen tawe igheen tunja ila lolozi mako. Yes timin aniin tau waria izila taan loolo geeg mako. Tauvene tiyooz tunja mako. Isaav ighe tamtamon tigham saghatin zi, ma patajani ite paam ivot pazi pasaa, titaghon Maaron aliina, ene rekia mon ve tipul ghuruun ila toozi, ve tighur murizi pa Maaron. 22 Ve uuv siriv tau timburur ila waar tuatua lolozi, ene iza to tamtamon tau tiloon saveen to Maaron. Eemon patajani naol to taan, tomania kuaz ve gabua popoia tau tamtamon lolozi ighaar pani na, ene ikau ngar toozi. Tauvene saveen tau igheen ila lolozi na, ighur anoonja poia eta ivot mako.” \*

23 Ve uuv siriv tau neer tana isuruuv zi ila taan poia, ene iza to yes tau tiloon saveen to Maaron ve tighazonn pani. Tauvene ghuruun ila toozi ighur anoonja popoia katini. Siriv, anonazi ivot irau ndinndin ee (100), siriv anonazi irau tamoot tol (60), ve siriv anonazi irau tamoot ee sanjavul (30).” \*

---

\* **13:22:** 1Tim 6:9-10, 17; 2Tim 4:10; Yems 1:27, 4:4 \* **13:23:** Ga 5:22-23; Yems 1:25

*Saveen palelaan to wit olia tau itum ila uum*

<sup>24</sup> Yesu isavia saveen palelaan ite pazi ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin neer ee tau isuruuv wit uvezi popoia ila uum tooni. <sup>25</sup> Eemon saawe tau eval tiina tighen le lolozi iveegh, neer tawe koia ila isuruuv wit olia uvezi ilonj ila wit lolozi, ve ighau ila. Wit olia tawe, ghitoonja raraate imin wit tauu. Eemon ene oot saghati. <sup>26</sup> Saawe tau wit itum iza a gha ighur anoonja, ra tighilaal wit olia tana. <sup>27</sup> Tauvene yes besoonja to uum tauu tila tooni, ve tipaes pani tigde: ‘Wai, tiina, ngarig gha nighilaal wit olia tau itum tomania wit tsio! Ilaagh mindai ta itum ta sewe? Pa yo usuruuv wit uvezi popoia mon.’

<sup>28</sup> “I iyol alinjazi ighe: ‘Koiag eta aat igham ngar tane.’

Tauvene besoonja tooni tighasoni muul tigde: ‘Mindai, pale nila nikuruv wit olia tawe, ve nisik zi tilalez?’

<sup>29</sup> “Eemon i iyol alinjazi ighe: ‘Aiss, agham vene sov! Pale akuruv wit popoia siriv tomani zi ma vene. <sup>30</sup> Apul zi tighen tomania wit tauu le saawe to mariri ivot, o nasaav pa uraata tsiau to tila tikuruv wit olia tawe, ve tiyau zi tila tilup zi, leso tisik zi tila yav. Mako tindou poghania wit tauu anonjazi, ve tighur zi ilonj ila ruum tsiau to aniinj.’ ”

\*

*Saveen palelaan to mastet uuve*

*(Mk 4:30-32; Lu 13:18-19)*

<sup>31</sup> Yesu isavia saveen palelaan ite pazi ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin mastet uuve tau

---

\* **13:30:** Mt 3:12

neer ee ighamu, ve ila isuruuva ila uum tooni.

<sup>32</sup> Mastet uuve, ene geegeu kat. \*

Gabua isov uvezi tintiina tiliivo. Eemon saawe tau itum iza, ene itum tiina ve ghitoonja imin ai. Iliiv saiŋ isov to uum. Tauvene man tau tirovroov ila taitai saamba na, tila tirau rumazi izala booga.” \*

### *Saveeŋ palelaaŋ to yis*

*(Lu 13:20-21)*

<sup>33</sup> Yesu isavia saveeŋ palelaaŋ ite pazi ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin yis rig tau livaa ee ikepu tomania palawa tiina. Yis rigmon tana ilonŋ ila irau palawa tawe loolo le ipasaria.”

<sup>34</sup> Ngar isov tana, Yesu isavia pa eval tiina ila saveeŋ palelaaŋ mon. Iisavia saveeŋ eta ighazoonŋ pazi mako. Saawe isov, isavsaav ila saveeŋ palelaaŋ mon. <sup>35</sup> Tauvene Maaron aliinŋa tau propet ee ivotia na ighur anoonŋa. Isaav ighe:

Avog pale ikaak, ve nasavia saveeŋ palelaaŋ.

Ngar siriv tau iyoonŋ indeeŋ saawe tau Maaron ighur sambam ve taan, ve ilam imuul aazne, yau aat nasavi zi tivot tighazoonŋ. \*

### *Saveeŋ palelaaŋ to wit olia puughu*

<sup>36</sup> Yesu ipul eval tiina, ve ilonŋ ila ruum, ra mbiwa tooni tila tooni, ve tighasoni tige: “Saveeŋ palelaaŋ to wit olia tau yo usavia na, irau upaghazonŋai puughu payei?”

<sup>37</sup> Yesu iyol alinŋazi ighe: “Neer tau isuruuv wit uvezi popoia, ene Tamtamon Naatu. <sup>38</sup> Ve uum tooni, ene iza to taan naol isov. Uuv popoia, ene

---

\* **13:32:** Mastet uuve, ene geegeu kat imin dog paatu ma mbuas uuve. \* **13:32:** Mt 24:14 \* **13:35:** Mbo 78:2

izaa to yes tau titaghon pooz to nugh sambam. Ve wit olia, ene izaa to yes tau titaghon n̄gar to N̄eer Saghati. \*

<sup>39</sup> Uum tauu koia tau isuruuv wit olia uvezi, ene N̄eer Saghati. Saawe to mariri, ene taan saawe. Ve yes uraata tau tila tindou aniin̄ wit anooḡa, ene yes aḡela. <sup>40</sup> Taan saawe ighe ivot, ene pale n̄gar raraate mon ivot pa zeran sasaghati imin yes uraata tigham pa wit olia tawe. Pale tiyau zi tila tilup zi, ve yav ighan zi. <sup>41</sup> Pasaa, Tamtamon Naatu pale imbaaḡ aḡela tooni tila tiyau tamtamon tisov tau timin watiin̄ pa zetazḡa, tomania tamtamon tisov tau timamalaan̄ pa tutuun̄ to Maaron na, ve tighur zi tila soghan pa yes tau titaghon pooz tooni. \*

<sup>42</sup> Mako tisik zi tizala yav tiina ighan zi. Yes pale tilepleep ta sewe, ve tiyakyak toman livozi kikikia. \*

<sup>43</sup> Eemon zeran tau titaghon n̄gar duduun̄a na, yes pale tileep poia izi nugh to Tamazi Maaron, ve mbonarizi tiina imin aaz. Tamtamon tau ighe le taliin̄a, i aat iloon̄ saveeḡ tane ve igham n̄gar pani poi.” \*

*Saveeḡ palelaan̄ to n̄eer tau ighita kuaz anooḡa*

<sup>44</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin n̄eer ee tau ilaagh ila le ighita kuaz paghuuna ee tau tin̄gooza ila uum loolo. I ighita kuaz tawe, ve isakia n̄gozaan̄ni muul. Ra ila toman tintini, igholia gabua tooni naol isov, ve igham

---

\* **13:38:** 1Yo 3:10    \* **13:41:** Mt 24:31    \* **13:42:** Mt 8:12; Syg 20:15    \* **13:43:** Dan 12:3; 1Kor 15:40+; Pil 3:21



maeta gha ighol motin taan tawe. Leso kuaz tana imin le motot.” \*

*Saveen palelaan to ngool maata*

<sup>45</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin neer to raukoliin tau ilaghlaagh ve iliil ngool maata popoia. †

<sup>46</sup> I ighita ngool maata ee tau poia kat ve atuya tiina. Tauvene ila igholia gabua tooni naol isov, ve igham maeta gha ighol ngool maata eemon tana.”

*Saveen palelaan to puugh*

<sup>47</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin puugh tau tigherevu ila te gha iigh maata maata tila tighoon ila. <sup>48</sup> Saawe tau puugh ivon pa iigh, yes uraata tigherevu ilon ila nari, mbolezi izi, ve tipit iigh popoiazi pa puugh, ve tinonogh zi tila nakaral siriv. Eemon iigh sasaghati, ene tisuruuv zi tila soghan. <sup>49</sup> Taan saawe ighe ivot, ene pale ngar raraate mon ivot. Yes anjela pale tipul nugh sambam, ve tizilam gha tipas tamtamon sasaghatizi ila zeran dudunazi sosozi, <sup>50</sup> ve tisik zi tila yav tiina. Yes pale tileep ta sewe, ve tiyakyak toman livozi kikikia.” \*

<sup>51</sup> Yesu isavia saveen tana le isov, ra ighason mbiwa tooni ighe: “Mindai, saveen isov tane, puughu ighazon payam, ma mako?”

Yes tiyol aliinja tigde: “Vee, yei nighazon pani wa.”

<sup>52</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Tauvene yes ngara to tutuun tau tighazon pa pooz to nugh

---

\* **13:44:** Pil 3:8 † **13:45:** Saawe to Yesu, tamtamon tighita ngool maata tigde ene kuaz tauu. Iliiv silva, gol, kuaz ta naol. \* **13:50:** Mt 13:42

sambam ve titaghoni, ene yes tisov timin ruum tauu ta ipaspas kuaz paghpaaghu ve munġanazi pa katkaat tooni.”

*Tamtamon to Nasaret matazi veleghin Yesu  
(Mk 6:1-6; Lu 4:16-30)*

<sup>53-54</sup> Yesu isavia saveeġ palelaan naol tana le isov, ra iburig, ipul nugh tawe, ve imuul ila pa nugh tooni puughu. I ipaghazonġai zi pa Maaron aliinġa ilonġ ila rumei toozi, le tirur pa nġar tooni, ve tisaav tighe: “Wai, nġeer tane igham nġar tiina tane sindei? Ve igham tapiri to ghamuunġ gabua nġeretazi tintiina tauvene izi sindei? \*

<sup>55</sup> Mindai, i to nugh ite, ta iit takankaan pani ne? Taama, i nġeer to raonġ ruum. Tiina Maria. Ve tazġa, ene Yakobus, Yosep, Simon, ve Yudas. \*

<sup>56</sup> Ve livġa, ta tilepleep tomani ghiit ne. Nġeer tane igham tapiri ve nġar tiina tane izi sindei?”

<sup>57</sup> Tauvene matazi veleghini, ve lolozi pa tighur ila tooni mako.

Tauta Yesu isaav pazi tauvene: “Isaav ighe tam-tamon eta imin propet to Maaron, ene aat tauu nugh tooni puughu ve yes tau tileep tomania ila ruum tooni na, matazi veleghini. Eemon isaav ighe i ila nugh ite, ene aat titandagh pani ve tipait eeza.” \*

<sup>58</sup> Tauvene Yesu igham gabua nġeretazi tintiina naol izi ta sewe mako. Pasaa, yes tighur ila tooni mako.

---

\* **13:53-54:** Yo 7:15    \* **13:55:** Yo 6:42    \* **13:57:** Yo 4:44

# 14

## *Mateegh to ñeer rughuzaaṅa Yoan* (*Mk 6:14-29; Lu 3:19-20, 9:7-9*)

<sup>1</sup> Saawe tana, Erod, daaba tau iṅgin taan sirivu to Galilaia na, iloonṅ Yesu vaaru pa uraat tau i ighamghamu na, le igham ngar naol. <sup>2</sup> Tauvene isaav pa uraata tooni siriv ighē: “Ewe aat ñeer rughuzaaṅa Yoan. I imaat ve Maaron ipaburigini pa mateegh. Tauta tapiri tiina igheen tooni, ve ighamgham gabua ṅgeretazi.”

<sup>3-4</sup> Erod isaav tauvene pasaa, maata iṅgal ngar tau i igham pa Yoan na. Ngar tauvene: Muuṅ, Erod isan toogha Pilip azaawa Erodias ve ivaii. Saawe tana, Yoan ilala tooni, ve inoknok saveeṅ pani ighē: “Ngar tau yo ugham pa livaa tana, ene iduduunṅ pa tutuunṅ to Maaron mako.” Tauta Erod isaav gha tikis Yoan, tikauu pa ravraav, ve tighuru ilonṅ ila ruum to yavyavuunṅ. \*

<sup>5</sup> Erod ighē irav Yoan imaat. Eemon iroi pa eval tiina pasaa, yes tighur ila tighē Yoan, i propet to Maaron. \*

<sup>6</sup> Tilepleep le tizaa pa saawe to Erod tiina ipooa, ra Erod yesṅa zeetṅa siriv tilup zi pa ghanghaniinṅ. Saawe tana, azaawa Erodias natliva ilonṅ ila, ve itor izi naghozi le isan Erod aate.

<sup>7</sup> Tauvene Erod iburig gha isik aliinṅa pani ighē: “Onoon saanṅa! Saa kaut tau yo ughason ghau pani, yau aat nagham payo!” Ra ipariaanṅ saveeṅ mbuaanṅ tooni tawe le iyaryaanṅ kat.

<sup>8</sup> Livaa paaghu tiina igharaat saveeṅ pani wa. Tauta isaav pa Erod ighē: “Yau naghe yo urav

---

\* **14:3-4:** Wkp 20:21      \* **14:5:** Mt 21:26

motin ñeer rughuzaaŋa Yoan luua, ughur daaba ila oon loolo, ve ughamu ilam payau ta sene.”

<sup>9-10</sup> Kinik Erod ilooŋ saveeŋ tane, le loolo ipataŋan. Eemon irau itoor aliinja muul mako. Pasaa, imbu saveeŋ ariaaŋ pani ila zeetŋa tau yesŋa tilup zi pa ghanghaniinj na matazi wa. Tauvene imbaaŋ zaaba tooni ee ila ruum to yavyavuun, ve irav motin Yoan luua. <sup>11</sup> Ra ighur daaba ila oon loolo, ve ighamu ilam, ve izuzuuna ila pa livaa paaghu. Mako i aana isakia ila to tiina Erodias.

<sup>12</sup> Yes mbiwa to Yoan tilooŋ gabua tana vaaru. Tauvene tila tigham Yoan paata gha tila titavia. Ra tila tipaes pa Yesu.

*Yesu ipan tamtamon ndinjndinj ndinjndinj liim (5,000)*

*(2King 4:42-44; Mk 6:30-44; Lu 9:10-17; Yo 6:1-14)*

<sup>13</sup> Yesu ilooŋ mateegh to Yoan vaaru, ve ipul Nasaret, izaawaaŋ, ve irav ila le ilooŋ nugh ŋginaanja ee. Leso zigani ileep. Eemon eval tiina tilooŋ vaaru, ve tipul nugh toz toz, ve tilaagh taan gha titaghoni tila. <sup>14</sup> Tauvene saawe tau Yesu ilooŋ taan ve iyaat izi pa waan, i ighita eval tiina kat tilup zi ve tilepleep. I ighit zi le loolo isaghatin zi, ve igharaat moroghoonja toozi. \*

<sup>15</sup> Tilepleep le ravrav izi, ra mbiwa tooni tila tisaav pani tighe: “Ughita. Ene taleep izi nugh ŋginaanja ve mboŋ izi wa. Usaav pa eval tiina tane tila pa nugh siriv tau tighen tatanjan ne. Leso tighol lezi aniinj.”

---

\* **14:14:** Mt 9:36

<sup>16</sup> Eemon Yesu isaav pazi ighe: “Yes lezi puughu eta to tipul ghiit ve tighau tila ne mako. Yam taumim agham aniinj pazi ve tighan.”

<sup>17</sup> Yes tiyol aliinja tigde: “Wai, iit leen aniinj naol mako. Ughita. Ene mberet liim, ve iigh ru mon.”

<sup>18</sup> Yesu isaav pa mbiwa tooni muul ighe: “Agham mberet tomania iigh tana ilam.” <sup>19</sup> Ra isaav pa eval tiina mbolezi izi ila kikiliinj paavo, ve igham mberet liim tomania iigh ru tawe, ikis zi, maata izala pa sambam, ve ipait Maaron pa aniinj tana. Isun le isov, ra iteev mberet tomania iigh, ve ighur zi ila mbiwa tooni nimazi, ve anazi tila tireii pa eval tiina. \*

<sup>20</sup> Tisov tighan le apozi isun. Ve avozi muuri tau izi na, mbiwa tooni tigoog zi, ve tinonogh zi tila nakaral sanjavul ve ru le tivoniir. <sup>21</sup> Yes tau tighan aniinj tana, yes zitamoot mon irau ndinjndinj ndinjndinj liim (5,000) ma vene. Ve zilivaa tomania natuzja, ene tinin zi mako.

*Yesu ilaagh izala yaa paavo  
(Mk 6:45-52; Yo 6:15-21)*

<sup>22</sup> Tighan le isov, ra Yesu ipasul mbiwa tooni ighe tizaa waan, ve timuun tila tivoool pa yaa naliu Galilaia ziige ite. Ve i ileep, lesu ighur eval tiina tawe timuul tila pa nugh toz toz. <sup>23</sup> I ighur zi tila, ra zigani izala pa loloz, lesu ileep ta sewe, ve isun. Zigani ilepleep ta sewe le mbon izi. <sup>24</sup> Saawe tana, waan to mbiwa tooni ighaughau ila le tivot bodbodaan to yaa naliu. Tigharau taan soone. Pasaa, tisoop yaghur tomania dibom.

---

\* **14:19:** Mt 26:26

<sup>25</sup> Yesu ilepleep le igharau ighe nughitun, ra izila nari, ve ilaagh izala yaa paavo gha inarui zi ila. <sup>26</sup> Mbiwa tooni matazi ila, le tighita Yesu ilaghlaagh izala yaa paavo inarui zi ilam. Tighita le toz ilale. Ve tiboob tigde: “Wai, ewe mariaam eta ta ilam ne!” Tauvene roinj tiina igham zi, ve tisanjeen saghat. \*

<sup>27</sup> Eemon Yesu rekia mon ve isaav pazi ighe: “Ai, aroi sov! Atemim izi. Ene yau!”

<sup>28</sup> Tauvene Petrus iburig ve isaav ila pa Yesu ighe: “Tiina, ighe yo taum tana, o usaav, ve nalaagh izala yaa paavo ve natal.”

<sup>29</sup> Yesu iyol aliinja ighe: “Poia, ulam lak!” Tauvene Petrus izi pa waan, ve ilaagh izala yaa paavo gha inarui Yesu ila. <sup>30</sup> Eemon ighita yaghur toman dibom tintiina, le iroi ve ighe izal. Tauvene iboob aliinja tiina ighe: “Tiina, uul ghau lak!” <sup>31</sup> Rekia mon Yesu niima ila ikis Petrus, ve isaav pani ighe: “Yo tane, ghuruunj ila tsio ngiira rigmon kat. Lolom ruru pasaa?” \*

<sup>32</sup> Ra yesuru tila tizaa waan. Saawe tana, yaghur ma dibom imaat. <sup>33</sup> Tauvene zetazna tau tileep waan paavo na, tiput aghezi pa Yesu ve tipaiti tigde: “Onoon kat, yo Maaron Naatu!” \*

*Yesu igharaat moroghoona katini izi nugh Gene-saret*

*(Mk 6:53-56)*

<sup>34</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tila tivool yaa naliu ziige ite, ve tila tiloonj nari to nugh Gene-saret. <sup>35</sup> Zitamoot to nugh tawe tighita Yesu ve

---

\* **14:26:** Lu 24:37    \* **14:31:** Mt 8:26    \* **14:33:** Mt 16:16

tighilaalo. Tauvene timbaan̄ ila pa nugh tISOV tau tigharau na, tIghE tiyau moroghoon̄a toozi, ve tIgham zi tilam. <sup>36</sup> Tauvene yes tilam toman moroghoon̄a toozi, ve titañ rarai Yesu tIghE tikis nonoghiin̄a tooni ziige rigta, o poia. Ve tamtamon tISOV tau tikisi na, i igham zi tinizi poia.

## 15

### *Tutuun̄ to Maaron iliiv tutuun̄ to Yuda timbuzn̄a (Mk 7:1-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Saawe tana, zeran tutuun̄a siriv tomania zeran ngara siriv to tutuun̄ tipul Yerusalem, ve tila tivot to Yesu, ve tighasoni tIghE: <sup>2</sup> “Muun̄ ve ilam aazne, iit Yuda tabesbees pa Maaron itaghon tutuun̄ tau timbuun̄a titaghoñi. Puughu mindai ta mbiwa tsio timalaan̄ pa tutuun̄ tawe? Ughita. Yes timin nimazi mako, ve rekia mon tIgham aniin̄ gha tighan.” \*

<sup>3</sup> Yesu iyol aliñazi iGhe: “Ve yam paam, puughu mindai ta apariaan̄ katin tutuun̄ to timbumim̄a, ve amamalaan̄ pa tutuun̄ to Maaron? <sup>4</sup> Aghita. Maaron ighur tutuun̄ tauvene:

‘Matam lonlon̄ai pa tamam gha tinam, ve utandagh pazi.’

Ve ‘isaav iGhe tamtamon eta isik saveen saghati pa taama ma tiina, i aat imaat.’ \*

<sup>5-6</sup> “Eemon yam asavsaav tauvene: ‘IghE tamtamon eta le gabua to iuul taama ma tiina pani, eemon igham pazi mako, ve isaav pazi iGhe: ‘O, gabua tane, yau irau naghham payam mako. Pa ene nawaat Maaron pani wa.’ IghE tamtamon eta

\* **15:2:** Lu 11:38    \* **15:4:** Igham 20:12, 21:17

igham tauvene, ve murei itoor ngar tooni ve ighe igham gabua tana pa taama ma tiina imin pakuruun zi, na yam angalsekini aghe i igham tauvene sov. Tauvene tutuun tau timbumimnja tigham payam ve aazne ataghoni, ene igham gham atatan Maaron saveen tooni izi imin kaut sorok. <sup>7</sup> Yam zeran to karom. Apapamir taumim pa ghuruun ila tsiam! Muun, propet Isaia ivotia Maaron aliija ziiri ee tau iduduun kat pa ngar tau yam aghamghamu na. Isaav tauvene:

<sup>8</sup> ‘Zeran tane tipapait ghau sorok pa avozi uuli mon.

Eemon lolozi, ene igheen malau kat payau.

<sup>9</sup> Saveen ve tutuun katini tau tipaduduun tamtamon pani, ene itaghon ngar tsiau mako. Itaghon ngar to tamtamon mon.

Tauta sunuun ve besoon toozi tau monmon tighamgham payau ne, imin kaut sorok, ve le anoonja mako.’ ” \*

*Gabua tau igham tamtamon tisaghat ila Maaron maata  
(Mk 7:14-23)*

<sup>10</sup> Yesu isavsaav tomani zi le isov, ra ipoi eval tiina tilam, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Aloon saveen tane, ve agham ngar pani poi. <sup>11</sup> Gabua tau ilon ila tamtamon avozi ve izila apozi, eta irau igham zi tisaghat ila Maaron maata ne mako. Ngar sasaghati tau igheen ila tamtamon lolozi ve tisavia ivot pa avozi, tauta igham zi tisaghat ila Maaron maata.” \*

---

\* **15:9:** Is 29:13; Kol 2:20+; Tit 1:14      \* **15:11:** Mt 12:34; 1Tim 4:4



<sup>12</sup> Yesu isavia saveeñ tane le isov, ra mbiwa tooni tila tipaes pani tigde: “Yo uwatagh, ma mako? Zeran tutuunja tiloon saveeñ tsio tana le irau lolozi mako.”

<sup>13-14</sup> Eemon Yesu iyol aliñazi ighe: “Matamim ila pazi sov. Gabua naol isov tau Tamañ tau ileep sambam ivazogh zi mako, ene pale tikuruv zi tomania wariazi, ve tisik zi tilalez. Zeran tawe, yes timin tamtamon matazi kumkuuma tau tigde titotoi eez pa zetazña siriv tau matazi kumkuuma paam. Eemon isaav ighe ñeer eta tau maata kumkuuma na, igherev iitete ite tau maata kumkuuma paam ve itotoi eez pani, ene pale yesuru ve titap tizila puura.” \*

<sup>15</sup> Petrus iloon saveeñ tane, ve ighason Yesu ighe: “Irau upaghazonai saveeñ palelaañ tsio tane puughu payei?”

<sup>16</sup> Yesu iyol aliñja ighe: “Wai, yam paam lemim ñgar mako? <sup>17</sup> Aghilaal soone? Gabua naol isov tau ilon ila tamtamon avozi, ene izila pa apozi mon, ve malau mako timbeghazi gha ilale. <sup>18</sup> Eemon saveeñ tau tisavia ivot ila avozi, ene itotoi ñgar saghati tau igheen ila lolozi. Ñgar toozi tawe, ta igham zi tisaghat ila Maaron maata.

<sup>19</sup> Pasaa, ñgar sasaghati tau igheen ila tamtamon lolozi, tauta ipapaburigin zi gha tigham ñgar sasaghati naol imin: tirav tamtamon timaat, tivaghamunia vain, tighur boog, tium, tipariaañ saveeñ karom, ve tisik saveeñ saghati pa zetazña ve Maaron paam. \*

---

\* **15:13-14:** Mt 23:16, 24; Lu 6:39; Ro 2:19      \* **15:19:** Gnp 8:21; Mt 12:34

<sup>20</sup> Ngar sasaghati tauvene, ta igham tamtamon tisaghat ila Maaron maata. Tauta isaav ighe tamtamon eta imin niima mako, ve igham aniiñ gha ighan, ene irau ighamu isaghat ila Maaron maata mako.”

*Kanaan tinazi ee ighur ila to Yesu ariaañ  
(Mk 7:24-30)*

<sup>21</sup> Yesu ipaburigin laghoon tooni muul, ipul nugh tawe, ve ilaagh ila ivot taan sirivu tau nugh tintiina ru, Tiro ve Sidon, tigheen ila. <sup>22</sup> Malau mako ve Kanaan tinazi ee to nugh tawe inarui Yesu ila, ve itañ raraini toman aliiña tiina ighe: “Tiina, yo David Naatu. Lolom raa, isaghatin ghau ve uul ghau! Pa avuvu saghati izeev natugliva le isaghat kat.”

<sup>23</sup> Eemon Yesu iyol aliiña rigta mako. Ineneen mon. Livaa tawe inoknok ghasoniiñni. Tauvene mbiwa tooni tila tisaav pani tigha: “Livaa tau ipoipoi ve itataghon ghiit ne, uziire ila!”

<sup>24</sup> Yesu iyol aliñazi ighe: “Tamañ Maaron imbaañ ghau nalam pa tamtamon tooni to Israel mon. Pasaa, yes timin sipsip tau tighau pa nginiin toozi, ve tila tisagsag pa su loolo.” \*

<sup>25</sup> I isavsaav, ve livaa tana inaruini ila igharau, iput aaghe izi Yesu naagho, ve isaav pani muul ighe: “Tiina, uul ghau lak!”

<sup>26</sup> Yesu isaav pani tauvene: “Isaav ighe tasan aniiñ to yes geegeu, ve tasiki rekia mon ila ngavuun

---

\* **15:24:** Mt 10:6

tighani, ene iduduunj mako.” \*

<sup>27</sup> Livaa tana iyol aliinja ighe: “Tiina, alinam poia. Eemon ngavuun paam tisaŋan. Isaav ighe ngavuun taunja tighanghan, ve aniiŋ ngirngiira titaptap izi taan, ene imin ngavuun lezi to tighan.”

<sup>28</sup> Yesu iloonj saveeŋ tana, ve isaav pani muul ighe: “Aa livaa, ghuruunj ila tsio tiina kat! Tau-vene gabua tau yo lolom pani, ene aat ivot payo.” Saawe duduunj tana, avuvu saghati ighau pa livaa tana natliva ve tiini poia. \*

*Yesu igharaat moroghoonja katini*

<sup>29</sup> Yesu ipul nugh tawe, ve ila ivot yaa naliu Galilaia muul. Ra ilaagh itaghon nari gha izala pa loloz ee, ve mboole izi ta sewe. \*

<sup>30</sup> Malau mako ve eval tiina kat tiyau moroghoonja toozi katini gha tila tooni. Siriv narape, siriv matazi ikumkum, siriv avozi ivool, ve moroghoonja siriv paam. Zetazja tighur zi tizi Yesu aaghe puughu, ve i igharaat zi tisov tinizi poia. \*

<sup>31</sup> Eval tiina tighita gabua ngereeta tawe le tirur pani. Pasaa, tighita yes tau avozi ivool na, ti-savsav. Ve yes narapeŋa tinizi poia muul ve tilaghaagh. Ve yes tau matazi ikumkum na, matazi poia ve tighita nugh. Tauvene tipakur Maaron to Israel pa tapiri ve poia tooni. \*

\* **15:26:** Yes Yuda tighita tigde ngavuun, ene gabua tau injalaan ila Maaron maata mako. Pasaa, ngavuun tighanghan gabua mbuzazi. Ve tipaleel pa yes tau Yuda mako na tigde yes ngavuun. Saveeŋ to Yesu tane, puughu tauvene: I aat igham uraat ila yes Yuda sosozi le isov, mako pooz to Maaron ila irau nugh nugh tau Yuda mako na

paam. \* **15:28:** Mt 8:10, 13 \* **15:29:** Mk 7:31 \* **15:30:** Is

35:5-6 \* **15:31:** Mk 7:37

*Yesu ipan tamtamon ndiɲndiɲ ndiɲndiɲ paan  
(4,000)*

*(Mk 8:1-10)*

<sup>32</sup> Yesu tomania eval tiina tana tilepleep, ve ipoi mbiwa tooni tilam, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Yau lolog isaghatin eval tiina tane. Pasaa, itiɲa takaria lepoogh gha mboɲ imin tol wa. Ve lezi aniɲ eta to tighan mako. Yau lolog pa naziir zi tila toman pitool zi mako. Pale tapirizi isov, ve matazi ililiit izi eez livuugha.” \*

<sup>33</sup> Mbiwa tooni tisaav pani tigde: “Wai, ene taleep nugh nginaaɲa. Pale tagham aniɲ sindei tau irau eval tiina tane?”

<sup>34</sup> Tauvene Yesu ighason zi ighe: “Mberet tsiam piiz ighengheen?”

Yes tiyol ghasoniɲ tooni tigde: “Liim ve ru. Ve iigh geegeu siriv paam.”

<sup>35</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pa eval tiina mbolezi izi taan, <sup>36</sup> ve igham mberet liim ve ru tomania iigh siriv tawe, ve ipait Maaron pani. Isuɲ le isov ra iteeva, ve ighuru ila to mbiwa tooni, ve anazi tighamu tila, ve tireii pa eval tiina. <sup>37</sup> Yes tisov tighan le apozi isuɲ. Ve avozi muuri tau izi na, mbiwa tooni tigooga, ve tinonogh zi tila nakaral tintiina liim ve ru le tivoniir. <sup>38</sup> Eval tiina tau tighan aniɲ tana, zitamoot mon irau ndiɲndiɲ ndiɲndiɲ paan (4,000) ma vene. Ve zilivaa tomania natuzɲa, tinin zi mako.

<sup>39</sup> Tighan le isov, ve Yesu ighur zi timuul tila pa nugh toz toz. Ra yesɲa mbiwa tooni tipul loloz, ve tizila muul nari gha tizaa waan toozi, ve tiraav tila tivool pa taan sirivu to Magadan.

---

\* **15:32:** Mt 14:14

# 16

*Zeran tutuunja tigde tighita Yesu igham gabua ngereeta eta imin ilaal pazi*

*(Mk 8:11-13; Lu 11:16, 29, 12:54-56)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tileep ta sewe, ve zeran tutuunja tomania Sadusi siriv tinjaruini tila tigde titoova. Tauvene tighasoni tigde i igham gabua ngereeta eta imin ilaal pazi. Leso tiwatagh tigde Maaron to sambam ileep tomania pa uraat tooni. \*

<sup>2</sup> Yesu iyol alinjazi tauvene: “Isaav ighe ravrav izi ve yam aghita taitai sinjinaan, ene aat asaav aghe: ‘O, ene pale nugh poia.’ <sup>3</sup> Ve isaav ighe nughizau ve aghita taitai gabgabuun, ene aat asaav aghe: ‘O, aazne, pale nugh isaghat ve uman.’ Puughu mindai ta yam irau agabiiz nugh, eemon gabua naol tau aazne tivotvot ve timin ilaal payam ne, yam aghilaal pughuzi mako? <sup>4</sup> Oyais, yam zeran to aazne, sasaghatmim kat! Yam aghur murimim pa Maaron imin livaa tau ipul azaawa ve igham tamoot paaghu. Yam azuari gham aghe le aghita gabua ngereeta eta imin ilaal payam, o aghur ila. Ve ilaal eemon geeg ta pale Maaron itotoia payam. Ite paam mako. Ene ilaal imin muun ivot pa saawe to propet Yona na.” Yesu isavia saveen tane le isov, ra ipul zi tileep, ve ila. \*

*Yis to zeran tutuunja ve yes Sadusi*

*(Mk 8:14-21)*

<sup>5</sup> Saawe tau Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tila tivool pa yaa naliu ziige ite, mbiwa tooni tighilaal tigde yes lolozu iveegh, ve tigham mberet eta imin

---

\* **16:1:** Mt 12:38    \* **16:4:** Yona 2:1; Mt 12:39+

lezi tamaz mako. <sup>6</sup> Eemon Yesu, i igham ngar pa zeran tutuunja ve yes Sadusi ngar toozi. Tauvene iveveen mbiwa tooni ighe: “Matamim imomoos poi pa taumim ve ayamaan gham pa yis to zeran tutuunja ve yes Sadusi.” \*

<sup>7</sup> Eemon mbiwa tooni tighilaal saveen tooni puughu mako. Tauvene tivasavo zi tigde: “Iaat isaav pait pasaa, loloon iveegh ve tagham leen mberet eta imin tamaz mako.”

<sup>8</sup> Yesu iwatagh ngar toozi wa. Tauvene isaav pazi muul ighe: “Oyai, ghuruun ila tsiam ngiira rigmon kat! Mindai ta ayauyau avomim pa mberet ne? <sup>9</sup> Aghilaal ghau soone? Gabua ngeretazi naol tau yau naghama zi na, lolomim iveghai zi wa? Saawe tau napan tamtamon ndinndin ndinndin liim (5,000) pa mberet liim mon, yam agoog aniin siriv siriv irau nakaral piiz? \*

<sup>10</sup> Ve saawe tau napan tamtamon ndinndin ndinndin paan (4,000) pa mberet liim ve ru, yam agoog aniin siriv siriv irau nakaral tintiina piiz? \*

<sup>11</sup> Puughu mindai ta yam aghilaal saveen tsiau puughu mako. Yau nasavia mberet mako. Yau nasaav payam naghe: ‘Matamim imomoos ve ayamaan gham pa yis to zeran tutuunja ve yes Sadusi.’ ”

<sup>12</sup> Ra ngar toozi ivot, ve tighilaal tigde Yesu isavia yis to mberet mako. I isavia ngar sasaghati siriv tau zeran tutuunja ve Sadusi tivovotia pa tamtamon.

*Petrus ivotia Yesu ighe i Mesia  
(Mk 8:27-30; Lu 9:18-21)*

---

\* **16:6:** Lu 12:1; 1Kor 5:6+; 1Pe 2:1 \* **16:9:** Mt 14:17+ \* **16:10:** Mt 15:34

13 Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tilaagh tila le tivot taan sirivu tau igharau nugh Sisarea Pilipai. Ra ighason zi ighe: “Laak, tamtamon tigham n̄gar pa Tamtamon Naatu tigde i sei?”

14 Yes tiyol ghasoniin̄ tooni tigde: “Zeran siriv tigde yo n̄eer rughuzaaṅa Yoan, siriv tigde yo propet Iliā, siriv tigde yo propet Yeremia, ve siriv tigde yo propet ite paam.” \*

15 Yesu ighason zi muul ighe: “Ve yam taumim, aghe yau sei?”

16 Simon Petrus iyol aliin̄a ighe: “Yo Mesia, \* ve yo Maaron maata yaryaare tauu Naatu.” \*

17 Yesu iyol Petrus aliin̄a ighe: “Simon, Yona naatu, tintinim pa poia to Maaron tau izaā tsio! Pa saveeṅ tau n̄garig usavia ne, tamtamon eta to taan ipaghazon̄aini payo mako. Tamaṅ tau ileep sambam ipaghazon̄aini payo, tauta usavia ivot. \*

18 Yau nasaav payo: Yo ezam Petrus. Yau aat napayooz lupuuṅ tsiau iyooz izala mbon̄ar ariaaṅa tane. †

Leso iyooz ariaaṅ, ve mateegh tapiri irau itatani mako. \*

---

\* **16:14:** Mt 14:1+      \* **16:16:** Saveeṅ ‘Mesia’, ene yes Israēla alin̄azi. Grika tiwaat Mesia ila alin̄azi tigde ‘Kristos.’ Ve English tigde ‘Kraist’ (Christ). Saveeṅ tol tane, pughuzi eemon. Pughuzi tauvene: ‘N̄eer tau tilin̄ n̄goreeṅ izala paavo imin ilaal pani ighe i pale igham uraat tiina eta to Maaron.’ Uraat tauvene: I pale imin kinik, ma propet, ma n̄eer to watoon̄rau. Petrus iwaat Yesu ighe Mesia (o Krisi) pasaa, i ighur ila ighe Maaron tauu ighur Yesu to igham mulin yes Israēla.      \* **16:16:** Yo 6:69      \* **16:17:** Ga 1:15

† **16:18:** Grik alin̄azi, tiwaat maet mbon̄ar tigde ‘petras.’ Saveeṅ ziiri tane igharau pa Petrus eeza.      \* **16:18:** Yo 1:42; Ep 2:20; Syg 21:14

<sup>19</sup> Yau aat naghur ghom ungin ataman to nugh sambam. Leso umin eez pa tamtamon to tilonj tila lupuunj tsiau ve titaghon pooz to nugh sambam. Isaav ighe yo unghalsek pa ngar eta izi taan, ene aat ngalsekiinj raraate tauvene ivot izi nugh sambam. Ve isaav ighe uyok pa ngar eta izi taan, ene aat yokiinj raraate tauvene ivot izi nugh sambam paam.” \*

<sup>20</sup> Yesu isavsaav pa Petrus le isov, ra ingalsekin mbiwa tooni ariaanj ighe tivotia vaaru pa tamtamon eta tighe i Mesia sov. \*

*Yesu isavia mateegh ve burigiinj tooni  
(Mk 8:31-33; Lu 9:22)*

<sup>21</sup> Saawe tana ve ila, Yesu isavsaav ghazonja pa mbiwa tooni ighe i aat ila pa Yerusalem, ve yes pooza tomania yes daaba to watoonrau ve yes ngara to tutuunj tighur patanjani naol pani tomania yavyavuunj tiina, ve tiravu imaat itaghon Taama Maaron ngar tooni. Eemon mbonj imin tol, Maaron pale ipaburigini pa mateegh.

<sup>22</sup> Petrus iloonj saveenj tane, ve igham Yesu ila ziige, ve iyaoni ighe: “Tiina, vene mako. Gabua tauvene irau ivot payo mako. Mako le mako kat!”

<sup>23</sup> Eemon Yesu itoor ghi, ve isaav pa Petrus ighe: “Sadan, ughau ula pa murig! Upoon ghau pa eez tau Maaron ighuru payau ne sov. Ngar tsio itaghon Maaron ngar tooni mako. Yo utaghon ngar to tamtamon mon.” \*

*Eez to tataghon Yesu  
(Mk 8:34-38; Lu 9:23-27)*

\* **16:19:** Mt 18:18; Yo 20:23  
4:10

\* **16:20:** Mt 17:9

\* **16:23:** Mt



<sup>24</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pa mbiwa tooni tauvene: “Isaav ighe tamtamon eta ighe imin leg ve itaghon eez tsiau, i aat itatan tauu, ibaad ai pambaroon tooni, ve ilam itaghon ghau. \*

<sup>25</sup> Pa ighe tamtamon eta iil eez pa tauu lesu ileep poia izi taan, ene pale ilale. Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta loolo eemon ve ipul tauu payau, i aat igham lepoogh poia ila to Maaron. \*

<sup>26</sup> Isaav ighe tamtamon eta igham gabua popoiazi naol isov to taan, eemon i tauu anunu ilale, ene pale gabua naol tana tiuule mindai? Mako. Pale tamtamon tana igham saa gabua ve iravol anunu pani? Mako kat.

<sup>27</sup> Saawe to Tamtamon Naatu imuul ilam tomanian aŋela tooni, ve itotoi Taama Maaron mbonari ve tapiri ivot ighazoon, i pale ighur atuya pa tamtamon eŋaŋa tISOV itaghon ŋgar toozi tau muun tighamghamu izi taan. \*

<sup>28</sup> Yau nasaav payam kat: Tamtamon siriv tau itina tayozyooz ne, aat timaat soone ve tighita Tamtamon Naatu ilam ve itotoi pooz tooni ivot ighazoon.”

## 17

### *Yesu itotoi mbonari ivot ighazoon*

*(Mk 9:2-13; Lu 9:28-36)*

<sup>1</sup> Mbon liim ve ee ilam ila, ra Yesu igham Petrus, Yakobus, ve taazi Yoan, ve yes paan mon tizala loloz ee tau daaba izala kat. Lesu zigazi tileep.

<sup>2</sup> Tilepleep ta sewe, ve Yesu tiini itoora ila yes

---

\* **16:24:** Mt 10:38; Lu 14:27      \* **16:25:** Lu 17:33; Yo 12:25; Syg 12:11      \* **16:27:** Mt 25:31; Ro 2:6; 2Kor 5:10; Syg 22:12

tol matazi, le naagho isul toman mbonari tiina kat imin aaz maata. Ve nonoghiinja tooni paam, ipisoonj kat ve mbonari tiina. \*

<sup>3</sup> Malau mako ve mbiwa tooni tol tawe tighita Mose yesuru propet Ilia tivot gha yesja Yesu ti-savsaav. <sup>4</sup> Tauvene Petrus iburig ve isaav ila pa Yesu ighe: “Tiina, taleep izi sene, kanaan poia kat. Ighe lolom tauvene, o narau balbaal tol ta sene. Ee payo, ee pa Mose, ve ee pa Ilia.”

<sup>5</sup> Petrus isavsaav soone, ve taitai tau milmlia, izi le ikau zi. Ra tiloon Maaron aliinja ivot ila taitai tawe loolo ighe: “Ena yau taug natug tau lolog igheen tooni, ve igham ghau lolog poia kat. Aloon aliinja ve ataghoni.” \*

<sup>6</sup> Mbiwa tooni tiloon saveenj tane le roinj tiina kat igham zi. Tauvene tiput aghezi izi taan ve tingooz matazi. <sup>7</sup> Eemon Yesu ila ikis zi, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Aroi sov. Aburig.” <sup>8</sup> Ra matazi izaa, eemon tighita tamtamon eta muul mako. Yesu zigani ta ileep tomani zi.

<sup>9</sup> Yes tipul loloz, ve saawe tau tilaghlaagh gha tizila, Yesu injalsekin zi ariaanj ighe: “Gabua tau ngarig aghita na, avotia pa tamtamon rekia sov. Igheen tsiam mon le saawe tau Tamtamon Naatu iburig pa mateegh, mako avotia.” \*

*Mbiwa to Yesu tighasoni pa muleenj to propet Ilia (Mk 9:11-13)*

<sup>10</sup> Ra mbiwa tooni tana tighason Yesu tigde: “Pu-ughu mindai ta yes ngara to tutuunj tigde propet

---

\* **17:2:** Igham 34:29+; Yo 1:14; 2Pe 1:16+ \* **17:5:** Igham 40:34+; Mbo 2:7; Mt 3:17 \* **17:9:** Mt 16:20

Ilia aat imuul ilam imin maata, mako Mesia tauu ilam?” \*

<sup>11</sup> Yesu iyol ghasoniin toozi ighe: “Saveen toozi tana, ene iduduun. Ilia aat ilam imin maata, ve igharaat mulin ngar naol isov tau isaghat ne.

<sup>12</sup> Ve yau nasaav payam: Ilia, i ilam wa. Eemon tamtamon tighilaalo mako. Tauta tighur patañani naol pani itaghon tauzi loloz. Ve Tamtamon Naatu tauvene paam. Malau mako pale, aana ibaad patañani, ve iyamaan yavyavuun tiina ila tamtamon nimazi.” \*

<sup>13</sup> Yesu isaav tauvene, ra ngar toozi ivot ve tighilaal tighe i isavia saveen tana iza to ñeer rughuzaaña Yoan. \*

*Yesu iziir avuvu saghati pa ñeer marani ee  
(Mk 9:14-29; Lu 9:37-42)*

<sup>14</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tol tana timuul tila tivot to eval tiina, ra ñeer ee inarui Yesu ila, iput aaghe pani, <sup>15</sup> ve isaav pani ighe: “Tiina, lolom isaghatin natug ve uule lak! Pa ighe borau iza pani, ene ivaghamunia le isaghat kat. Saawe siriv, ighamu itaptap izala yav, ve saawe siriv itap izila yaa loolo. <sup>16</sup> Tauvene yau naghama ila to mbiwa tsio naghe tiuule, gha leso tiini poia. Eemon titoova, le tirao mako.”

<sup>17</sup> Yesu isaav pazi imin mbuziriin ighe: “Oyai, yam tamtamon to aazne, aghur ila mako, ve ngar tsiam ikaukau kat. Itiña takaria lepoogh wa. Tauvene naghe pa ngar tsiam ivot ve aghilaal rig. Eemon mako. Monmon yam aghamgham patañani payau. Pale ñeez o namariau? Poia,

---

\* **17:10:** Mal 4:5    \* **17:12:** Mt 11:14, 14:10    \* **17:13:** Lu 1:17

agham ñeer marani tana ilam.” <sup>18</sup> Tauvene tighamu ila tooni, ve i iyaon avuvu saghati tawe, ve iziire ighau pani. Saawe duduun tana, ñeer marani tiini poia.

<sup>19</sup> Murei ra, mbiwa to Yesu tila tooni, ve yes mon tileep ve tighasoni tigde: “Puughu mindai ta yei irau niziir avuvu saghati tawe mako?”

<sup>20-21</sup> Yesu iyol ghasoniin toozi ighe: “Puughu tauvene: Ghuruun ila tsiam tiina mako. Yau nasaav payam kat. Isaav ighe ghuruun ila tsiam ñgiira rigmon imin mastet uuve,\* ene aat gabua eta ikeek gham mako. Yam pale irau asaav pa loloz tane tauvene: ‘Upul niam, ve ula sewe.’ Ve loloz tane pale iloon alinamim, ve ipul nia ve ila.” † \*

*Yesu iyol aliija muul pa mateegh ve burigiin tooni*

*(Mk 9:30-32; Lu 9:43-45)*

<sup>22</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tila tilup zi izi Galilaia, ve i isaav pazi ighe: “Malau mako pale tighur Tamtamon Naatu ila koina nimazi itaghon Maaron ñgar tooni, <sup>23</sup> leso tiravu imaat. Eemon mbon imin tol, Maaron aat ipaburigini pa mateegh.” Mbiwa tooni tiloon saveen tane le loloz ipatanan kat.

*Yesu isik takes pa Rumei Tiina*

\* **17:20-21:** Mastet, ene gabua tau itum izaa imin was ma vene. Ve uuve, ene geegeu kat imin dog paatu, ma mbuas uuve.

† **17:20-21:** Zeran ñgara siriv tigde saveen siriv igheen sosoor tane paam. Saveen tauvene: “Eemon avuvu sasaghati tauvene, eez eemon to taziir zi, ene vene: Tanġun tauun pa ghaniin aniin, ve tasun Maaron ariiaan. Eez ite paam mako.” \* **17:20-21:** Mk 11:23; Lu 17:6

<sup>24</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tilaagh tila tivot nugh Kapernaum, ve zeran siriv to yaun takes pa Rumei Tiina tinjarui Petrus tila, ve tighasoni tighē: “Mindai, paduduŋaŋ tsiam isiksik takes pa Rumei Tiina, ma mako?” \*

<sup>25</sup> Petrus iyol alinŋazi ighe: “Vee, i isiksik paam.” Murei ra, imuul ila pa ruum, ve Yesu rekia mon isoop ghasoniinŋni ighe: “Simon, yo ugham ngar mindai? Savunugha tau tisiksik takes ila pa yes kinik to taan? Tauzi natuzŋa, ma zeran siriv?”

<sup>26</sup> Petrus ighe: “Zeran siriv.”

Yesu isaav pani muul: “Ighe tauvene, kinik tauu natŋa lezi puughu eta to tisik takes ne mako.

<sup>27</sup> Eemon tavaghamunia zeran tawe lolozu sov. Tasik lak. Tauvene ula ve usik yaav tsio izila yaa naliu. Igh tau ughoona imin maata na, maet silva ee pale igheen ila aavo. Ughamu ula, ve usiki imin ituru abuun.”

## 18

*Sei ta eeza tiina kat*  
(Mk 9:33-37; Lu 9:46-48)

<sup>1</sup> Saawe tana, mbiwa to Yesu tila tooni, ve tighasoni tighē: “Yes tau titaghon pooz to nugh sambam na, sei ta eeza tiina kat?” \*

<sup>2</sup> Yesu ipoi ŋeer marani ee ilam, ipayooze ila sosozi, ve isaav pazi ighe: <sup>3</sup> “Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Isaav ighe yam atoor ngar tsiam imin geegeu ngar toozi mako, yam aat irau ataghon pooz to Maaron ve alon ala nugh sambam mako.” \*

---

\* **17:24:** Igham 30:13 \* **18:1:** Lu 22:24 \* **18:3:** Mt 19:14; Mk 10:15; Lu 18:17

<sup>4</sup> Pasaa, sei tau ighe itatan tauu eeza imin njeer marani tane, ene i eeza tiina kat iliiv tamtamon tisov tau titaghon pooz to nugh sambam. <sup>5</sup> Isaav ighe tamtamon eta maata injal ghau, ve igham marani eta tauvene, ve iuule pa yau ezag, ene igham ghau paam.” \*

*Tagham zetaanña titap pa ghuruun ila toozi sov (Mk 9:42-48; Lu 17:1-2)*

<sup>6</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Yes geegeu tau tighur ilam tsiau ne, isaav ighe tamtamon eta imin watiin pa toozi eta, ve ighamu itap pa ghuruun ila tooni, ene i raa, ikaria tauu wa. Tamtamon tauvene, poia to timbit maet tiina ila luua, ve tipazalia izila mazavan belbeluunja loolo gha ilale. <sup>7</sup> Tamtamon to taan tau timin watiin pa zetazña na, tikaria tauzi wa. Onoon, tovaan naol aat ivotvot, ve ipaburigin tamtamon pa ghamuun ngar sasaghati, ve igham zi titap pa ghuruun ila toozi. Eemon tamtamon tau ighe imin watiin pa iitete, ve ighamu itap pa ghuruun ila tooni, ene i ikaria tauu wa.

<sup>8</sup> “Isaav ighe nimam ma aghem eta ighegherev ghom pa ghamuun soso, na poia to urav motini ve usiki ilale. Onoon, yo pale umin narape. Eemon murei, yo pale ulon ula nugh sambam, ve uleep matam yaryaare. Pa ighe nimam ru ve aghem ru tigheen, ene pale unoknok ghamuun soso, ve saawe to Mbon Murei, aat tisik ghom uzila yav tau ighanghan irau saawe.” \*

<sup>9</sup> Ve matam tauvene paam. Isaav ighe matam ee ighegherev ghom pa ghamuun soso, na poia to

---

\* **18:5:** Mt 10:40; Lu 10:16; Yo 13:20      \* **18:8:** Mt 5:29+

upeii ve usiki ilale. Onoon, yo pale matam piind ee. Eemon murei, yo pale ulonj ula nugh sambam, ve uleep matam yaryaare. Pa ighe matam ru tigheen, ene pale unoknok ghamuunj sosor, ve saawe to Mbonj Murei, aat tisik ghom uzila nugh saghati tau yav ighanghan pani.”

<sup>10-11</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Matamim injal poi. Yes geegeu tauvene, matamim veleghin eta sov! Pa yau nasaav payam: Yes anjela toozi tilepleep ila Tamañ Maaron naagho izi sambam irau saawe.” \* \*

*Saveeñ palelaañ to sipsip tau ilale*  
(Lu 15:3-7)

<sup>12</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Laak, yam agham ngar mindai? Isaav ighe ñeer eta, i le sipsip ndinñdin ee (100), ve toozi eta ipas ivot gha ilale, ene pale tamtamon tana igham mindai? I pale ipul sipsip tooni tamoot paañ sañavul liim ve paañ (99) tana tizi loloz ziige, ve ila iil i tau ilale na. <sup>13</sup> Ve yau nasaav payam. I pale iliilo le ighe indeeña, ene aat loolo poia kat pa sipsip eemon tana le iliiv sipsip tooni siriv tau tilalez mako na. <sup>14</sup> Ve Tamamim tau ileep sambam, ngar tooni raraate. I loolo pa geegeu tsiau tane eta ilale mako.”

*Eez to gharatoonj saveeñ to tonjvetaz to Krisi*  
(Lu 17:3-4)

<sup>15</sup> Yesu isaav muul tauvene: “Isaav ighe tonjvetaz tsio eta igham sosor payo, na ula tooni, ve yamru

---

\* **18:10-11:** Zeran ngara siriv tigde saveeñ siriv igheen sosoor tane paam. Saveeñ tauvene: “Tamtamon Naatu, i ilam to iil yes tau tisor pa Maaron eez tooni na, ve igham mulin zi.” \* **18:10-11:** Hib 1:14

mon aleep, ve upaghazonaini pa sosor tooni, leso ighilaalo. Isaav ighe i iloonj alinjam, ene poia. Pasaa, yo ugham mulin tonvetaz tsio gha yamru avalupu gham muul. \*

<sup>16</sup> Eemon isaav ighe i iloonj ghom mako, o ula ugham tamtamon ruta ma eta, ve yamnja ala atoov saveenj pani muul. Leso saa saveenj tau ighe i isavia, na yes tiloonja paam. Ve isaav ighe murei, apaesia alinja pa tamtamon siriv, yes aat tighur ila saveenj tsiam pasaa, yam zeran ru ma tol, ta apariaan saveenj tana. \*

<sup>17</sup> Ve isaav ighe i iloonj gham mako, na apaesia saveenj tooni ilonj ila lupuuñ to Maaron. Leso yes paam anazi tiloonja ve titiir saveenj tooni. Ve isaav ighe tamtamon tana imbuzir pa lupuuñ to Maaron paam, o apul murimim pani, ve ileep imin yes zeran to yauñ takes ve yes tau tiwatagh Maaron mako na. \*

<sup>18</sup> “Yau nasaav payam kat: Isaav ighe yam angalsek pa ngar eta izi taan, ene aat ngalsekiinj raraate tauvene ivot izi sambam. Ve isaav ighe ayok pa ngar eta izi taan, ene aat yokiinj raraate tauvene ivot izi sambam paam. \*

<sup>19</sup> “Ve yau nasaav payam muul tauvene: Isaav ighe tamtamon tsiam ruta ma tolta tilup lolozi ve tighason Tamanj tau ileep sambam pa gabua eta, i aat iloonj sunjuunj toozi, ve igham anoonja ivot. \*

<sup>20</sup> Pa isaav ighe tamtamon ruta, ma tolta tilup zi pa

---

\* **18:15:** Ga 6:1; Yems 5:19+      \* **18:16:** Lo 19:15; Yo 8:17  
 \* **18:17:** 1Tim 5:19+; Ro 16:17; 1Kor 5:13      \* **18:18:** Mt 16:19; Yo 20:23      \* **18:19:** Mk 11:24; Yo 15:7



yau ezag, yau aat naleep tomani zi.” \*

*Saveeñ palelaañ to besooña tau loolo isaghatin iitete mako*

<sup>21</sup> Ra Petrus ila igharau Yesu ve ighasoni ighe: “Tiina, isaav ighe tonvetaz tsiau eta ighamgham sosor payau, ene pale napul sosor tooni irau pai piiz? Pai liim ve ru, pale irao?”

<sup>22</sup> Yesu iyol aliña ighe: “Mako, liim ve ru, ene irao mako. Unini sov. Ighe yo upul sosor tooni irau pai tamoot tol sañavul liim ve ru (77), ene paam irao mako. †

<sup>23</sup> Aloñ. Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin kinik ee. I ighe igabiiz yes besooña tau tinjinnjgin maet tooni na. Leso iwatagh: Yes tinjin poghania maet tooni, ma mako? <sup>24</sup> I ipaburigin uraat to gabizoon zi, ve tigham besooña tooni ee ila ivot tooni. Neer tawe, bun tooni tiina le tiina kat. Tanini, aat tazaa pani mako. ‡

<sup>25</sup> Besooña tana, i le maet irau to iyat bun tooni mako. Tauvene kinik isaav ariaañ ighe tigholia neer tana tomania azaawa, natña, ve gabua tooni naol isov. Leso tigham maeta ve tiyat bun tooni sirivu. <sup>26</sup> Besooña tana iloon saveeñ to kinik, ve iput aaghe izi naagho, ve itañ raraini ighe: ‘Aa kinik tsiau, utatan atem, ve ughur sooso malau

---

\* **18:20:** Mt 28:20; Yo 14:23 † **18:22:** Saveeñ tau Matayu iboode na, ighazoon geeg mako. Zeran ngara siriv tigne i ibood tauvene: “Ve ighe yo upul sosor tooni irau pai 490 (70 taims 7), ene paam irao mako.” ‡ **18:24:** Matayu ibood saveeñ tauvene. Bun to besooña tane, ene irau ‘talent’ 10,000. Talent, ene maet toozi ee eeza. Isaav ighe tamtamon eta igham uraat irau ndaman sañavul ve liim (15), ene atuya tau tigham pani pa ndaman sañavul ve liim tana na, ivot irau talent ee ma vene.

rig payau. Leso nayol bun tsiau isov ilat tsio.’  
<sup>27</sup> Tauvene kinik loolo isaghatini, ve ipul bun tooni tomania sosor tooni, ve ipuli ila.

<sup>28</sup> “Besoonja tana ivot ila muuri, ve iza to iitete ite tau besoonja to kinik paam. Iitete tawe, i igham bun tiina rig ila tooni. Bun tooni irau denari § ndiᅇndiᅇ ee (100). I iza to iitete tana, ve niima ila igigin luua, ve isaav pani ighe: ‘Ai, yo aat uyat bun tsio rekia mon!’

<sup>29</sup> “Tauvene iitete tana iput aaghe izi naagho, ve itaᅇ raraini ighe: ‘Aa ᅇeer tsiau, utatan atem ve ughur sooso malau rig payau. Leso nayat bun tsiau ilat tsio.’ <sup>30</sup> Eemon i iloᅇja mako. ᅇgar tooni iyaryaᅇ kat. Tauvene isaav gha tighur iitete tana iloᅇ ila ruum to yavyavuᅇ. Leso ilepleep ta sewe le irau iyat suvinia bun tooni.

<sup>31</sup> “Eemon besoonja siriv to kinik tighita ᅇgar tau i ighamu na, le irau lolozi mako. Lolozi ipataᅇan kat. Tauvene tila to tiina toozi, ve tipaes pani. <sup>32</sup> Kinik iloᅇ saveᅇ toozi tana, ve rekia mon ipoi ᅇeer tawe ilam, ve isaav pani ighe: ‘Yo tane, besoonja saghati kat! Yo utaᅇ rarai ghau, tauta lolog isaghatin ghom, ve napul bun tsio isov. <sup>33</sup> ᅇgar tau naghām payo na, yo paam irau utaghoᅇ ᅇgar raraate ve lolom isaghatin etam ite. Puughu mindai ta ugham tauvene mako?’ \*

<sup>34</sup> Tauvene kinik aate yavyav kat, ve aana ighur besoonja tana ila uraata tooni siriv nimazi, lesō

---

§ **18:28:** Saawe tau Yesu ileep izi taan, isaav ighe tamtamon eta igham uraat irau aaz ee, ene igham le atuya irau denari ee. Bun tau besoonja imin maata ighamu na, ene irau denari 60 milion.

\* **18:33:** Ep 4:32; Kol 3:13

tighur yavyavuun̄ tiina pani lee irau iyat suvinia bun tooni.” \*

<sup>35</sup> Ra Yesu iparwai saveeñ tooni ighe: “Tauvene yau nasaav payam: Ighe ton̄vetaz tsiam eta igham sosor payam, na yam aat lolomim isaghatini ve apul sosor tooni toman lolomim. Ighe agham tauvene mako, ene pale Taman̄ tau ileep sambam, igham n̄gar raraate mon payam imin kinik tawe igham pa besoon̄a tooni.” \*

## 19

### *Saveeñ to ravuun̄ motin vain̄* (Mk 10:1-12; Lu 16:18)

<sup>1</sup> Yesu isavia saveeñ tana le isov, ra ipul taan sirivu to Galilaia, ve ilaagh ila le ivot taan sirivu to Yudea tau igheen ila pa yaa Yordan ziige ite.

<sup>2</sup> Ve eval tiina kat tikeet taghoni gha yes̄a tila. Tilepleep ta sewe, ve i igharaat moroghoon̄a toozi le tinizi poia.

<sup>3</sup> Zeran tutuun̄a siriv tila tivot tooni tigde titoova. Tauvene tighasoni tigde: “Mindai? Isaav ighe tamoot eta irav motin vain̄ tooni pa puughu eta, ve iziir azaawa, ene iduduun̄ pa tutuun̄ toit, ma mako?” \*

<sup>4</sup> Yesu iyol ghasoniin̄ toozi ighe: “Yam awaat saveeñ to Maaron, ma mako? Saveeñ tooni isaav tauvene: Indeeñ saawe imin maata kat tau Maaron ighur sambam ve taan, i ighur tamtamon. Ighur tamoot ve livaa. \*

---

\* **18:34:** Mt 5:25+      \* **18:35:** Mt 6:15; Mk 11:25; Yems 2:13

\* **19:3:** Mt 16:1      \* **19:4:** Gnp 1:27, 5:2

<sup>5</sup> Ve Maaron isaav ighe: ‘Puughu tane ta tamoot eta ighe ivai, i aat ipul taama gha tiina, ve yesuru azaawa tilup zi timin eemon.’ \*

<sup>6</sup> Muun, yesuru tileep lez lez. Ve saawe tau tivai, timin tamtamon eemon. Tauvene yesuru irau tileep lez lez muul mako. Pa tivalupu zi timin eemon wa. Yes tau Maaron tauu ilup zi timin eemon na, tamtamon eta irau ivalagh zi muul mako.”

<sup>7</sup> Tauvene zeran tutuunja tawe tighasoni muul: “Ighe tauvene, puughu mindai ta Mose ibood tutuun pait tauvene: ‘Neer eta ighe irav motin vain tooni, i aat ibood livaa le rau eta imin paesiin, lesu ipaghazonai zi ighe vain toozi isov wa. Mako iziire ila.’” \*

<sup>8</sup> Yesu iyol alinjazi muul ighe: “Saveen tsiam onoon. Ve Mose iyok payam ighe yam irau arav motin vain tsiam ve aziir azuwamimnja tila pasaa, ngar saghati iyaryaan kat ila lolomim. Eemon indeen saawe imin maata tau Maaron ighur zitamoot ve zilivaa, ngar tauvene igheen mako.

<sup>9</sup> Tauvene yau nasaav payam: Tamoot eta irau irav motin vain tooni sorok ne mako. Puughu eemon geeg tauvene: Isaav ighe azaawa ighur boog, ene tamoot tana irau irav motin vain toozi. Eemon isaav ighe i irav motin vain toozi pa puughu ite paam, ve ivai livaa paaghu, ene imalaan pa tutuun to vain.” \*

<sup>10</sup> Mbiwa tooni tiloon saveen tane, ve tisaav pani tighe: “Wai, isaav ighe Maaron ighur tutuun

---

\* **19:5:** Gnp 2:24; Ep 5:31    \* **19:7:** Lo 24:1+; Mt 5:31    \* **19:9:** Mt 5:32; 1Kor 7:10+

ariaaŋa tauvene pa vaivaiŋa tomania azuwazŋa, na poia to tamtamon tivai sov!” \*

<sup>11</sup> Yesu iyol aliŋazi ighe: “Saveeŋ tsiam poia. Eemon tamtamon tisov irau titaghoni mako. Yes tau Maaron ighur zi pa lepoogh tauvena, yes mon ta irau titaghoni. <sup>12</sup> Tamtamon tau tivai mako, ene yes lezi puughu naol. Tamtamon siriv, tinazŋa tipoop zi toman pataŋani siriv. Tauta igham zi irau tivai mako. Ve siriv, tamtamon tipaal zi, leso tigham ŋgar pa vaiŋ sov. \*

Ve tamtamon siriv tigham ŋgar tiina pa pooz to nugh sambam, tauvene lolozu pa vaiŋ mako. Tauvene sei tau ighe iyamaan tauu ighe i irau itaghon saveeŋ tane, ene poia to itaghoni.” \*

*Yesu ipalot yes geegeu  
(Mk 10:13-16; Lu 18:15-17)*

<sup>13</sup> Tamtamon tigham natuzŋa tila to Yesu, leso ighur niima izala pavozi, ve isun Maaron to ipalot zi. Eemon mbiwa tooni tighit zi, ve tiyaon zi.

<sup>14</sup> Tauvene Yesu isaav pa mbiwa tooni ighe: “Ai, yam apoon eez pa geegeu sov! Apul zi tilam payau. Pa pooz to Maaron tomania nugh tooni, ene to yes tau ŋgar toozi imin geegeu tane.” † \*

---

\* **19:10:** 1Kor 7:1-17      \* **19:12:** Muun, isaav ighe tamoot eta igham uraat ila kinik ruum tooni loolo, ene saawe naol tipaal laambe. Leso imogheer pa kinik azaawa ve natliwaŋa sov.

\* **19:12:** 1Kor 7:25+      † **19:14:** Geegeu tinumeer tamazŋa ve tinazŋa ve tileep ila sambazi. Iit paam irau tanumeer Maaron ve taleep ila i saamba. Leso tataghon pooz tooni, ve murei talon tala nugh sambam.      \* **19:14:** Mt 18:2+

15 Yesu ighur niima izala geegeu tawe pavozi, ve ighur poia to Maaron iza toozi, ra ipul nugh tawe ve ila.

*Kuaz tauu ee isavsaav tomania Yesu  
(Mk 10:17-31; Lu 18:18-30)*

16 Yesu ilaghlaagh ila, ve neer ee injaruini ilam, ve ighasoni ighe: “Mos puughu, pale naghama saa ngar poia, leso naleep matag yaryaare le alok?” \*

17 Yesu iyol ghasoniin tooni ighe: “Puughu mindai ta yo ughason ghau tauvene? Maaron mon ta poia. Isaav ighe lolom pa ulon ula nugh tooni ve uleep matam yaryaare, na matam kisin tutuun tooni tisov, ve utaghon duduñai zi.” \*

18 Tauvene neer tawe ighason Yesu muul ighe: “Saa tutuun?”

Yesu iyol aliina ighe: “Tutuun tauvene: ‘Urav tamtamon imaat sov, ughur boog sov, uum sov, upariaan saveen karom sov.’” \*

19 Matam lonlonjai pa tamam gha tinam ve utandagh pazi. Ve lolom pa tamtamon ve ugham poghani zi, imin lolom pa taum.’” \*

20 Neer paaghu tana iloon saveen tane, ve isaav pa Yesu muul ighe: “Wai, mos puughu, yau nataghoniir tutuun tana tisov. Saa ngar muul ta yau nambool pani ne?”

21 Tauvene Yesu isaav pani muul tauvene: “Isaav ighe yo lolom pa ngar tsio ve gabuam isov iduduun mon ila Maaron maata, na ula ugholia gabua tsio tisov, ve urei maeta pa yes mbolaana,

---

\* **19:16:** Mban 16:30 \* **19:17:** Wkp 18:5; Lu 10:28; Ro 10:5; Ga 3:12 \* **19:18:** Igham 20:12+ \* **19:19:** Wkp 19:18; Ga 5:14; Yems 2:8

leso ugham lem kuaz tauu izi nugh sambam. Le isov, o ulam utaghon ghau.” \*

<sup>22</sup> Neer paaghu tana iloon saveen tane, ve iburig, ipul Yesu ve ila toman loolo ipatanjan. Pasaa, i kuaz tauu kat.

<sup>23</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pa mbiwa tooni ighe: “Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Yes kuaz tauņa, ipatanjan pazi kat to titaghon pooz to Maaron, ve tilonj tila nugh sambam.” \*

<sup>24</sup> Yau nasaav payam muul. Isaav ighe kamel eta itoova to izeev ghi ilonj ila sarum puura, pale irao? Ene aat mako. Ve yes kuaz tauņa tauvene paam. Isaav ighe tauzi titoova to titaghon pooz to Maaron, ve tilonj tila nugh sambam, ene pale tirao mako kat.”

<sup>25</sup> Mbiwa tooni tiloon saveen tane, le tirur tiina ve ngar toozi imbool. Tauvene tighasoni tighe: “Wai, ighe tauvene, sei ta pale Maaron igham mulini ve ileep poi izi nugh tooni?”

<sup>26</sup> Yesu maata ila pazi, ve isaav pazi tauvene: “Isaav ighe tamtamon tauzi titoova, ene aat tirao mako. Eemon Maaron, gabua eta irau ikeeka mako.” \*

*Yes tau titaghon Yesu na pale tigham saa atuya?*

<sup>27</sup> Yesu isaav tauvene, ve Petrus iyol aliinja ighe: “Ughita. Yei tane, nipul gabua tsiei naol isov izi ileple, ve nilam nitaghon ghom. Saa anoonja ta pale ivot payei?”

<sup>28</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam. Saawe tau Maaron igharaat gabua

---

\* **19:21:** Lu 12:33; Mbanj 2:45; 1Tim 6:17+ \* **19:23:** Mt 13:22;

1Tim 6:9+; Yems 5:1+ \* **19:26:** Gnp 18:14

naol isov timin paaghu, ve Tamtamon Naatu ileep ila niia to ghamuun pooz toman mbonari ve tapiri tiina, yam tau ataghon ghau ne, pale aleep ila niamim to ghamuun pooz irau sanavul ve ru, ve angin rumei sanavul ve ru to yes Israela. \*

<sup>29</sup> Ve tamtamon tISOV tau tigham ngar pa yau ezag, ve tipul ruum toozi, tonvetaz toozi, tamazna ve tinazna, natuzna, ma uum toozi, ene pale poia tiina to Maaron izazaa toozi, le iyol gabua tISOV tau tipul zi na, irau ndinndin ee (100). Ve yes pale tileep matazi yaryaare le alok. \*

<sup>30</sup> Eemon tamtamon katini tau aazne timuunmuun, ene pale tizi tileep murei geeg. Ve yes tau aazne tileep murei geeg, ene pale anazi tila timuun.” \*

## 20

### *Saveen palelaan to uum vaen taama tau igham poghania uraata tooni*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu iseen saveen tooni muul, ve isavia saveen palelaan tane ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin taan tauu ee. Mbonoozo ndoroome, ve i iburig gha ila iil tamtamon siriv to tigham uratoi uum vaen tooni. <sup>2</sup> I ighita tamtamon siriv, ve imbu saveen tomani zi tauvene: Ighe tigham uraat pa mbonoozo ila le ravrav izi, ene aat ighol zi pa maet denari ee. \*

Igharaat saveen tomani zi le isov, ve tila pa uraat.

<sup>3</sup> I ilepleep le aaz izalam rig, ra ila igig maaran

\* **19:28:** Lu 22:30; 1Kor 6:2; Syg 3:21      \* **19:29:** Hib 10:34

\* **19:30:** Mt 20:16; Lu 13:30      \* **20:2:** Isaav ighe neer eta igham uraat pa aaz ee, atuya tau monmon tighamgham pani, ene maet denari ee.



muul, ve ighita tamtamon siriv tiyozyooz sorok. <sup>4</sup> Tauvene isaav pazi ighe: ‘Ai, ighe lemim uraat mako, na ala agham uraat pa uum vaen tsiau. Ve yau aat naghham lemim atuya iduduun pa uraat tsiam.’ <sup>5</sup> Tauvene yes paam tila tigham uraat.

Aaz izalam zegmatuugh, ra i ila igig maaran muul, ve isain le tamtamon siriv paam. Ve ileep le aaz ivool, ra igham ngar raraate mon. <sup>6</sup> Ravrav izi, ve imuul ila maaran, ve ighita tamtamon siriv tiyozyooz soone. Tauvene ighason zi ighe: ‘Ai, mindai ta yam ayozyooz sorok mbonoozo gha ilam ravrav izi ne? Lemim uraat mako?’

<sup>7</sup> Yes tiyol aliina tighe: ‘Vee, eta igham ghei pa uraat mako.’

Tauvene isaav pazi ighe: ‘O ighe vene, na ala agham uraat pa uum vaen tsiau.’

<sup>8</sup> “Ravrav izi geeg ve uraat isov, ra uum vaen taama ipoi besoonja tooni tau ingin yes uraata na ilam, ve isaav pani ighe: ‘Upoi yes uraata tawe tilam, ve urei atuya toozi irau zi. Upamuun yes tau tilam murei geeg na, ve ureii ila ila le upasovu ila to yes tau tilam mbonoozo geeg na.’ \*

<sup>9</sup> Tauvene besoonja tooni tawe ila iyau yes uraata tilam, ve ighol zi pa uraat toozi. Yes tau tilam murei geeg ve tigham uraat ngiira rigmon na, i igham lezi maet denari ee le irau zi. <sup>10</sup> Tauvene yes tau timuun tilam pa mbonoozo na, tinumeer tigde atuya toozi aat izala rig le iliiv zetazja siriv. Eemon mako. Yes paam tigham maet denari enaenja irau zi pa uraat toozi, raraate imin zetazja siriv. <sup>11</sup> Tauvene saawe tau tigham atuya toozi,

---

\* **20:8:** Wkp 19:13; Lo 24:15

lolozi n̄uria ve tiŋooŋ pa uum vaen taama tigde: <sup>12</sup> ‘Wai, yes tau tilam murei geeg ne, tigham uraat n̄giira rigmon kat. Ve yei tane, aaz ighaaz matin ghei, ve nigham uraat pataŋani kat ta mboŋoozo geeg lee ilam ravrav izi. Mindai ta yo ughol zi raraate imin yei ne?’

<sup>13</sup> “Tauvene uum vaen taama isaav pa toozi ee ighe: ‘Neer tsiau, yau naghām sosor eta payo mako. Atuya tau muuŋ ituru tambu saveeŋ gha uyok pani, tauta naghām payo. <sup>14</sup> Ughām atuya tsio ve ula. Ve ulooŋ. Isaav ighe yau lolog pa naghām poghania yes tau tilam murei geeg ve naghām lezi atuya raraate imin naghām payo, ene yau gabua tsiau. <sup>15</sup> Saa n̄gar tau naghe naghām pa gabua tsiau, ene igheen to yau taug. Ma mindai? Yo ughita naghām poghania tamtamon, tauta uŋooŋ ne?’ ”

<sup>16</sup> Ra Yesu iparwai saveeŋ tooni ighe: “Tauvene yes tau timuuŋ, ene pale tizi tileep murei geeg. Ve yes tau tileep murei geeg, ene pale tila timuuŋ.”

*Yesu iyol aliŋa muul pa mateegh ve burigiŋ tooni*

*(Mk 10:32-34; Lu 18:31-34)*

<sup>17</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni ve tamtamon siriv paam tilaagh taghon eez tau ila pa Yerusalem. Yesu igham mbiwa tooni saŋavul ve ru, ve ipet zi tila soghan, ra isaav pazi ighe: <sup>18</sup> “Alooŋ. Iit taghe tala pa Yerusalem tane. Tala tavot, pale tighur Tamtamon Naatu ila daaba to watoonrau tomania yes n̄gara to tutuuŋ nimazi itaghon Maaron n̄gar tooni. Ve yes pale tipayooze pa savsaveeŋ, ve tighur atuya pani tigde i aat imaat. <sup>19</sup> Mako tighuru ila yes tau Yuda mako na nimazi. Leso

anazi tipañizaini, ve tilosi pa waar tuatua, ve tiravu izala ai pambaroon gha imaat. Eemon mboñ imin tol, Taama Maaron pale ipaburigini pa mateegh.”

*Yakobus ve Yoan tigde timin tintiina*  
(Mk 10:35-45)

<sup>20</sup> Yesu isavia mateegh tooni le isov, ra Zebedi azaawa tomania natña ru tila tooni, ve tinazi iput aaghe izi Yesu naagho ighe ighasoni pa gabua ee.

<sup>21</sup> Tauvene Yesu ighasoni ighe: “Yo lolom pa saa gabua?”

I iyol aliña ighe: “Yau naghe murei, saawe tau yo utotoi pooz tsio ivot ighazoon ve uleep izi nugh tsio, na ughur natugña ru tane tileep ila yo zigem. Ee ileep ila nimam tapir, ve ite ileep ila pa ñas.” \*

<sup>22</sup> Yesu iyol saveen to tinazi ighe: “Gabua tau yamru aghason ghau pani na, awatagh patañani tooni mako. Aghita. Rubruub † tau yau aat naghun ila ne, yamru irau aghun ila paam?” \*

<sup>23</sup> Yakobus ve Yoan tiyol aliña tigde: “Vee, yeiru irau nighun ila.”

Tauvene Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Onoon, rubruub tsiau, yamru pale aghun ila paam. Eemon gabua tau aghason ghau pani ne, yau nangini mako. Ene igheen to Tamañ Maaron. Sei ta pale ileep pa nimag tapir ve sei ileep pa ñas, ene i tauu ighur zi pataghaañ wa.” \*

---

\* **20:21:** Mt 19:28; Lu 22:30 † **20:22:** Rubruub tau Yesu isavia, ene iza to patañani tau i pale ibaado, leso ireu sosor to tamtamon, ve itatan Maaron aatyavyav tooni. \* **20:22:** Mt 26:39+; Yo 18:11

\* **20:23:** Syg 1:9

<sup>24</sup> Zetazña sanjavul tiloon Jakobus yesuru Yoan saveen toozi le irau loloji mako. <sup>25</sup> Tauvene Yesu ipoi zi tilam, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Ngar to nugh nugh tau Yuda mako na, yam awataghi wa. Yes daaba tau tinginngin zi na, tipapait tauzi ezazi, ve titatan yes tau tileep ila sambazi. Ve tamtamon toozi siriv tau ezazi tintiina na, titaghon ngar raraate mon. Monmon titotoi tapirizi pa yes tau tileep ila sambazi na ve titatan zi.” \*

<sup>26</sup> Eemon ngar tauvene igheen tsiam sov. Isaav ighe tsiam eta ighe eeza imin tiina ila sosomim, na i aat itatan tauu eeza izi, ve imin besoonja payam. \*

<sup>27</sup> Ve isaav ighe tsiam eta ighe imuun pa yam asov, na i aat itatan tauu eeza izi kat le imin besoonja sorok payam. <sup>28</sup> Leso itaghon Tamtamon Naatu ngar tooni. Aghita. I ilam to tamtamon tibeas pani ne mako. I ilam imin besoonja to iuul tamtamon, ve iyoki tauu gha imaat pa eval tiina. Leso ighol atuya to sosor toozi, ve ipas zi pa saghati tapiri.” \*

*Yesu igharaat matazi kumkuuma ru igharau Yeriko*

*(Mk 10:46-52; Lu 18:35-43)*

<sup>29</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tipul nugh Yeriko, ve eval tiina kat titaghon zi gha yesna tila.

<sup>30</sup> Tilaagh tila le tizaa to zeran ru tau matazi kumkuuma. Mbolezi izi eez ziige, ve tilepleep. Yesuru tiloon tigde Yesu ilam le ighe isaliv zi. Tauvene tiboob alinjazi tiina tigde: “Aa Tiina tsiei,

---

\* **20:25:** Lu 22:25+    \* **20:26:** Mt 23:11; 1Pe 5:3    \* **20:28:** Pil 2:7; 1Tim 2:6

David Naatu, lolom isaghatin ghei, ve uul ghei lak!”

<sup>31</sup> Eval tiina tilooŋ zi, ve tiyaon zi tighe tineneen. Eemon mako. Yesuru titaŋ rarai Yesu muul toman aliŋazi tiina kat tighe: “Aa tiina tsiei, David Naatu, lolom, raa, isaghatin ghei, ve uul ghei lak!”

<sup>32</sup> Tauvene Yesu aaghe tunja, ve ipoi zi tilam, ve ighason zi ighe: “Aiyo, yamru aghe naghama mindai payam?”

<sup>33</sup> Yesuru tiyol aliŋa tighe: “Tiina tsiei, yeiru nighe yo ugharaat matamai. Leso nighita nugh.”

<sup>34</sup> Yesu ighit zi le loolo isaghatin zi. Tauvene niima ila ikis matazi, ve rekia mon matazi poia gha tighita nugh. Ra yesuru paam titaghon Yesu ve yesŋa tila.

## 21

### *Yesu izala pa Yerusalem*

*(Mk 11:1-11; Lu 19:28-40; Yo 12:12-19)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tilaagha tila gha tigharau Yerusalem wa. Tila tigharau nugh Betpage tau igheen ila loloz Oliv ziige, ra Yesu imbaan mbiwa tooni ru ighe: <sup>2</sup> “Yamru amuun azala nugh tawe. Ala avot, pale aghita donki ee tau timbitu iyozyooz, ve naatu iyozyooz tomania. Apool zi, ve agham zi tizilam payau. <sup>3</sup> Isaav ighe tamtamon eta ighit gham, ve ighason gham pa ngar tau aghamu, na asaav pani aghe: “Tiina tsiei, i le uraat pazi.’ I pale rekia mon iyoki zi payam.” \*

---

\* **21:3:** Eez ite to tator saveen ziiri tane, ene vene: ‘Tiina tsiei, i le uraat pazi. Isaav ighe ighama uraat tooni le isov, i aat ipamuul zi rekia mon.

<sup>4</sup> Tauta Maaron aliija tau muun propet tooni ee ivotia na ighur anoonja. Saveen tana isaav ighe:

<sup>5</sup> “Asaav pa tamtamon to Zion †  
aghe:

‘Aghita kinik tsiam tau ilat na.

I neer marowa, ve itatan tauu eeza. Tauta mboole izala donki ve ilat.

Mboole izala donki paaghu ee ve ilat.’ ” \*

<sup>6</sup> Tauvene mbiwa tooni ru tawe timuun tila, ve titaghon saveen tau Yesu isavia pazi na. <sup>7</sup> Yesuru tigham donki tawe tomania naatu, ve timuul tizila to Yesu. Tila tivot tooni, ra tizuzuum nonoghiija toozi to ngoaan izi, titir zi izala donki naatu tana paavo, ve Yesu iyaat izala ve mboole izi. <sup>8</sup> Ra eval tiina tau tilaagh tomani zi na, tizavar nonoghiija toozi to ngoaan taghon eez to tipakuru. Ve tamtamon toozi siriv tila timbut gabua imin tuum raua, ve tigham zi tilam ve tiraar zi taghon eez paam. <sup>9</sup> Ve tamtamon siriv timuun pa Yesu, ve siriv tilaagh murei, ve tipaiti toman alijazi tiina tigne:

“Hosana! †

Tapakur David Naatu.

Neer tane ilam pa Neer Tiina eeza.

Poia to Maaron aat izaa tooni ve ipaloti.

Hosana! Tapait Maaron tau ileep saanja le saanja kat na eeza!” \*

---

† **21:5:** Zion (o Sion, o Zaion), ene Yerusalem eeza ite. Zion, ene nugh mbua ee to Yerusalem tau tirau Rumei Tiina to Maaron izala.

\* **21:5:** Is 62:11; Sek 9:9 † **21:9:** Hosana, ene saveen ziiri ee to yes Israela. Puughu tauvene: ‘ugham mulin’ o ‘uul.’ Isaav ighe tipakur neer tiina eta, ene tibobai saveen tana to tipakuru.

\* **21:9:** Mbo 118:26

<sup>10</sup> Yesu ilonj ila Yerusalem, ve yes Yerusalem tison tisañeñ ve tivaghasoni zi tighes: “Saa ñeer tawe?” <sup>11</sup> Ve eval tiina tau tilaagh tomania Yesu na, tiyol aliñazi tighes: “Ene Yesu, propet to nugh Nasaret tau igheen izi Galilaia.”

*Yesu iziir tamtamon to raukoliinj tighau pa Rumei Tiina*

*(Mk 11:15-19; Lu 19:45-48; Yo 2:13-22)*

<sup>12</sup> Yesu ilonj ila sirsiir to Rumei Tiina loolo, ve ireu yes tau tiraraukol ta sewe, ve iziir zi tison tighau tivot tila muuri. Ve itoor boor to yes zeran to paravoliaañ maet, tomania pañ to yes tau tiraraukol pa man mbuun na, le saveñ mariñ toozi ipañgiriiz izi taan. <sup>13</sup> Ve isaav pazi ighe: “Maaron aliña tau tiboode na, isaav ighe:

‘Pale tiwaat rumei tsiau tighes ‘suñuunñ niia.’ \*

Eemon yam aghamu imin nugh tau umbuñña tiyoñyoñ ila.’ ” \*

<sup>14</sup> Yesu ilepleep izi Rumei Tiina naagho, ve matazi kumkuuma ve narapeña siriv tila tooni, ve i igharaat zi le tinizi poia. <sup>15</sup> Tauvene geegeu tau tileep Rumei Tiina naagho na paam, tibobob aliñazi tiina tighes: “Hosana! Tapakur David Naatu!”

Yes daaba to watoonrau ve yes ñgara to tutuun tighita gabua ñgeretazi tau Yesu ighamgham zi na, ve tiloon saveñ to geegeu tawe, le irau lolozi mako. <sup>16</sup> Tauvene tisaav pa Yesu tighes: “Ai, saveñ tau tibobaini we, yo uloonña, ma mako?”

---

\* **21:13:** Is 56:7      \* **21:13:** Yer 7:11

Yesu iyol aliŋazi ighe: “Vee, yau naloŋa wa. Ve mindai, yam awaat saveeŋ to Maaron rigta, ma mako? Pa saveeŋ tooni ziiri ee isaav tauvene:

‘Maaron, yo ughur geegeu to tipait yo ezam!

Yes tau zolman rig, ve yes tau tighunghun tuz na paam!’ ” \*

<sup>17</sup> Yesu isavsaav pazi le isov, ra ipul zi, ve ilaagh ivot pa nugh tiina Yerusalem gha imuul ila pa nugh Betania. Mboŋ izi, ve ileep ta sewe.

*Yesu isaav ve ai fik igorgor*  
(Mk 11:12-14, 20-24)

<sup>18</sup> Mboŋ le nughizau, ra Yesu ighe imuul ila pa nugh tiina Yerusalem. Ilaghlaagh ila ve iyamaan ghi ighe i pitoola. <sup>19</sup> Maata ila le ighita ai fik ee iyooz izi eez ziige. Tauvene iŋaruini ila ighe igham anooŋa siriv gha ighan. Eemon ila le ighita ai tawe le anooŋa eta mako. Raua mon. Tauvene isaav pa ai tana ighe: “Aazne ve ila, yo irau uyanooŋ muul mako.” I savia saveeŋ tane, ve rekia mon ai tana raua imalai, ve igorgor. \*

<sup>20</sup> Mbiwa tooni tighita kaut ŋgereeta tana le tirur pani ve ŋgar toozi imbool. Ve tisaav tigde: “Wai, mindai ta ai tane rekia mon raua imalai ve igorgor?”

<sup>21</sup> Yesu iyol aliŋazi ighe: “Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Isaav ighe lolomim ru mako, ve aghur ila ariaaŋ, yam paam irau agham gabua imin tau yau naghama pa ai tane. Ve tane mon mako. Yam aat irau agham gabua tintiina siriv paam. Isaav ighe yam asaav pa loloz tane aghe: ‘Uburig, ve

---

\* **21:16:** Mbo 8:2      \* **21:19:** Lu 13:6+



usik taum ula te,' ene aat gabua tana ivot itaghon aliŋamim. \*

<sup>22</sup> Onoon kat, isaav ighe yam aghur ila to Maaron toman lolomim eemon, ve aghasoni pa gabua eta, i pale igham gabua tana ivot payam.” \*

*Yes daaba tighason Yesu pa sei ta ighuru pa uraat tooni*

*(Mk 11:27-33; Lu 20:1-8)*

<sup>23</sup> Yesu ilonŋ ila sirsiir to Rumei Tiina loolo muul, ve ipaghazonŋai tamtamon pa Maaron aliŋa. Tau-vene yes daaba to watoonrau tomania pooza siriv tilup zi ve tila tivot tooni, ve tighasoni tighe: “Laak, uraat tau ughamghamu na, yo ezam pani mindai? Ve sei kat ta ighur ghom pa uraat tane?” \*

<sup>24</sup> Yesu iyol aliŋazi ighe: “Ghasoniŋ tsiam poia. Eemon yau leg ghasoniŋ ee payam paam. Isaav ighe ayol ghasoniŋ tsiau, ene aat yau nayol tsiam paam, ve navotia puughu tau yau ezag pa uraat tsiau. <sup>25</sup> Aiyo, asaav payau. Yoan tau muunŋ irurughuuz tamtamon na, uraat tooni puughu mindai? I itaghon ŋgar to nugh sambam, ma itaghon ŋgar to tamtamon?”

Yes tiyol aliŋa rekia mako. Tivasavo zi tighe: “Wai, ene pale tasaav mindai? Ighe tasaav taghe: ‘Yoan itaghon ŋgar to nugh sambam’, i pale isaav pait: ‘Ighe tauvene, puughu mindai ta yam aghur ila saveenŋ tooni mako?’ <sup>26</sup> Ve ighe tasaav taghe: ‘Yoan itaghon ŋgar to tamtamon’, iit aat tayamaan ghiit pa eval tiina tane. Pasaa, tisov tighur ila tighe

---

\* **21:21:** Mt 17:20    \* **21:22:** Mt 7:7, 18:19; Yo 14:13+    \* **21:23:** Yo 2:18; Mbanj 4:7

Yoan, i propet tauu to Maaron. Ighe tareu lolozu, pale tigham ngar eta.”

<sup>27</sup> Tauvene tiyol ghasoniin to Yesu tigde: “Ii, yei nikankan panu.”

Tauta Yesu aana isaav pazi: “Ighe tauvene, yau paam, aat irau nayol ghasoniin tsiam, ve navotia puughu tau ezag pa uraat tsiau tane ne mako.”

*Saveen palelaan to neer ee tomania natja ru*

<sup>28</sup> Yesu isaav muul pa yes daaba to watoonrau tomania pooza tana ighe: “Laak, yam agham ngar mindai? Pai ee, neer ee tomania natja ru tilepleep. I ila to naatu olman, ve isaav panu ighe: ‘Natug, yau naghe aazne yo ula ugham uraat ila vaen tsiau loolu.’ <sup>29</sup> Naatu olman tawe imbuzir panu ighe: ‘Ah, yau tinig imum.’ Eemon murei ra, i itoor ngar toonu, ve ila igham uraat tana.

<sup>30</sup> Tamazi ila to naatu muria paam, ve isavia saveen raraate mon panu. Ve naatu tawe iyok sorok ve isaav ighe: ‘Taman, ene poia. Yau aat nataghon alinam.’ Eemon i ila igham uraat mako.

<sup>31</sup> Laak, natja ru tana, sindei ta itaghon taama ngar toonu?”

Yes tiyol alinaga tigde: “Naatu olman.”

Tauvene Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Yau nasaav payam kat. Zeran sasaghatizi to yaun takes tomania zilivaa to eez, tauta timunmuun payam gha timun tilon tila Maaron pooz toonu loolu. <sup>32</sup> Pasaa, saawe tau Yoan ilam ve ipagha-zonai gham pa eez duduuna to Maaron, yam aghur ila saveen toonu mako. Eemon zeran sasaghatizi to yaun takes, tomania zilivaa to eez, yes tighur ila saveen toonu, ve reki mon tipul ngar toozi

sasaghata ileple, ve titoor n̄gar toozi ila pa Maaron. Ve yam aghita n̄gar tau tigham na, eemon atoor n̄gar tsiam ve aghur ila Yoan saveen̄ tooni mako.”  
\*

*Saveen̄ palelaan̄ to uraata sasaghatizi tau tin̄gin uum vaen*

*(Mk 12:1-12; Lu 20:9-19)*

<sup>33</sup> Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Aghur talin̄amim ve aloon̄ saveen̄ palelaan̄ ite tane. Pai ee, taan taun̄a ee igharaat taan tooni, ve ivazogh vaen ila.

§ Mako ikau olol ilivutini, ve itai puura ee imin nugh to pison̄ vaen. Ve irau balbaal aaghe malaua. Leso yes uraata tileep izala saan̄a, ve matazi ilala pa uum vaen tawe ve tin̄gini. I igharaat gabua naol le isov, ra ipul uum vaen tooni ila uraata siriv nimazi. Leso tigham uratoini, ve saawe to yaun̄ vaen anoon̄a, mako tivalaghi gha sirivu imin i le, ve sirivu imin yes lezi. I igharaat saveen̄ tomani zi le isov, ra iburig, ipul nugh tooni, ve ila ileep malau izi nugh ite. \*

<sup>34</sup> “Ilepleep izi ta sewe le saawe to yaun̄ vaen anoon̄a ivot. Ra imbaan̄ besoon̄a tooni siriv tila to yes uraata tawe. Leso tigig zi ve tigham vaen anoon̄a tau tighuru pa uum taun̄a na. <sup>35</sup> Eemon

---

\* **21:32:** Lu 7:29+ § **21:33:** Mos ziiri siriv iwaat yes Israela ighe yes timin ai vaen to Maaron, ma uum vaen tooni. Pasaa muun̄, Maaron timbuz̄na tila tivot taan to yes Kanaana, ve igham taan tawe pazi. Leso tileep ta sewe, ve tigham n̄gar popoia ivot, imin ai vaen ighur anoon̄a popoia. Eemon saawe naol, yes Israela titaghon̄ Maaron n̄gar tooni mako. Ve saawe tau Maaron imbaan̄ yes propet pazi to tipaduduun̄ zi, yes tiloon̄ zi mako ve tivaghamun zi. \* **21:33:** Mbo 80:8+; Is 5:1+

saawe tau besoonja tooni tila peria toozi, yes uraata tawe tikis zi. Besoonja ee, tiravu le naagho isaghat. Ve ite, tiravu imaat. Ve ite imin tol, ene tiravu pa maet. <sup>36</sup> Tauvene uum vaen taunja imbaan besoonja tooni siriv muul tila. Yes eval rig. Tiliiv zetaznja tau i imbaan zi imin maata. Eemon yes paam, uraata tana tigham ngar raraate pazi.

<sup>37</sup> “Murei ra, uum taunja imbaan naatu aana ila pazi. Pasaa, igham ngar ighe tauu naatu ila, o tiroron pani ve tiloon aliinja. <sup>38</sup> Eemon saawe tau yes uraata tana tighita naatu ilaghlaagh soghan gha ilam, tivasavo zi tigde: ‘Ou, aghita! Ewe tiina toit naatu, tauta ilam we. Murei, i pale ighamuur gabua naol isov to taama. Tala taravu imaat. Leso gabua tau i eeza pani ne, taghamu imin leen.’ <sup>39</sup> Tauvene tila gha tikisi, tigherevu ivot ila soghan pa uum vaen, ve tiravu imaat.” \*

<sup>40</sup> Yesu isavia saveen tane le isov, ra ighason zi ighe: “Yam agham ngar mindai? Isaav ighe uum vaen taunja ila ivot to yes uraata tawe, ene pale igham mindai pazi?”

<sup>41</sup> Yes tiyol aliinja tigde: “I aat irav zi tisov timataar. Ve mateegh toozi pale poia mako. Toman yavyavuun tiina. Mako ighur uum vaen tooni ila tamtamon siriv nimazi to tingini. Leso saawe to yaun vaen anoonja, tighur vaen anoonja siriv ila pani.” \*

<sup>42</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Maaron aliinja ziiri ee tau tiboode na, yam awaato rigta, ma mako? Saveen tawe isaav ighe:

---

\* **21:39:** Hib 13:12      \* **21:41:** Mban 13:46, 28:28

‘Maet tau yes to raonj ruum matazi veleghini ve tisiki ilale, tauta imin puughu pa ruum iyooz ve ipaloti. Leso ruum iyooz ariaan izala paavo.

Maaron tauu igham ngar tane ivot. Ve yei nighita imin gabua ngereeta ee ila mata-mai.’ ” \*

<sup>43-44</sup> Ra Yesu iseen saveen tooni muul tauvene: “Isaav igha tamtamon eta itap ve irav ghi izala maet tawe, ene pale tuua ipolpol. Ve isaav igha maet tana itap izala tamtamon eta paavo, ene pale imbiriis le njanjania. Tauvene yau nasaav payam kat: Maaron aat iwalaav pooz to nugh sambam payam, ve ighuru ila tamtamon siriv nimazi. Leso tigham uratoini le anoonja ivot.” \*

<sup>45</sup> Yes daaba to watoonrau tomania zeran tutuunja tana tiloon saveen palelaan tane, ve tighilaal tigha Yesu isavia saveen tane injarui zi.

<sup>46</sup> Tauvene tigha tikisi pataghaan. Eemon tiroi pa eval tiina. Pasaa, yes tighita Yesu tigha i propet to Maaron.

## 22

*Poiñ to Maaron tau ilam pait na, tambuzir pani sov*

*(Lu 14:15-24)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu isavia saveen palelaan ite pa yes daaba tana igha: <sup>2</sup> “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin kinik ee tau igha igham ghanghaniin tiina pa vainj to naatu. <sup>3</sup> Tauvene isain tamtamon katini igha tilam tighita vainj tau pale ivot. I itartar pa gabua naol

---

\* **21:42:** Mbo 118:22+; Mbanj 4:11    \* **21:43-44:** Is 8:14+; Ro 9:33; 1Pe 2:4, 7+

le isov, ra imbaañ besooña tooni siriv tila pa yaun yes tau poiñ tooni igham zi na. Eemon tila le zeran tawe lolozi pa tila mako.

<sup>4</sup> “Tauvene kinik imbaañ besooña tooni siriv muul tila, ve isaav pazi ighe: ‘Zeran tau yau nasain zi na, yam ala ve asavia aliñag pazi tauvene: Yau natartar pa aniñ to ghanghaniñ isov wa. Ve narav makau toman tumbuñazi siriv paam. Tauvene nagharaat gabua naol isov, ve nasañan zi mon. Rekia tilam pa ghanghaniñ to vain tane.’ [Tauvene yes besooña tana tila, ve tipaesia kinik aliñja pa zeran tawe.] <sup>5</sup> Eemon yes matazi veleghin poiñ to kinik imin kaut sorok, ve tiburig tiparghaughau pa uraat toz toz. Ee ila igham uraat pa uum tooni, ite ila pa uraat tooni to raukoliñ, <sup>6</sup> ve siriv tikis yes besooña to kinik, ve tipamayanñin zi, ve tirav zi timatmaat.

<sup>7</sup> “Ngar tau tighamu na, ipas kinik aate, le aate yavyav kat. Tauvene imbaañ zaaba tooni tila, ve tiravuur yes tau tirav besooña tooni na, le tisov timataar, ve titun nugh toozi paam. <sup>8</sup> Murei ra, i ipoi besooña tooni siriv tilam, ve isaav pazi ighe: ‘Wais, aniñ to natug vain tooni, natartar pani wa. Eemon zeran tau nasain zi na, yes popoiñzi irau to tilam pa ghanghaniñ tane ne mako.’ <sup>\*</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Tauvene yam amuul ala, ve ayooz irau eez booga booga ta naol ne. Ve sei ma sei tau ighe aghit zi, na asain zi tisov tilam pa ghanghaniñ to vain tane.’

<sup>10</sup> “Tauvene yes besooña tana tila tirau eez ta naol ne, ve tiyaur tamtamon tisov tau tindeen

---

\* **22:8:** Mbañ 13:46

zi na tilam, le ruum to vainj tana loolo ivon kat. Tigham zeran popoiazi, ve yes sasaghatizi paam.

<sup>11</sup> “Ra kinik ilonj ila ruum to vainj, ighe ighita yes tau tilam pa ghanghaniin na. Maata ila le ighita neer ee ilepleep. I ighur nonoghiina poia to vainj mako, ve ilam sorok. \* ”

<sup>12</sup> Tauvene kinik ighasoni ighe: ‘Neer tsiau, mindai ta unonogh ghom pa nonoghiina to vainj mako, ve ulonj ulam ta sene? [Yo matam izi payau?]' Neer tawe, le saveenj mako. \* <sup>13</sup> Tauvene kinik isaav pa uraata tooni siriv ighe: ‘Akau aaghe toman niima, ve asiki ivot ila pa muuri ta ndoroom tiina we. Yes tau tileep izi nugh tawe, ene yavyavuunj tiina igham zi, ve tiyakyak toman livozi kikikia.’ ” \*

<sup>14</sup> Ra Yesu iparwai saveenj tooni ighe: “Poinj to Maaron, ene ila pa eval tiina. Eemon tamtamon enjaenja, ta i igham zi timin i tauu le.”

*Ghasoniinj to sikiinj takes ila pa kinik tiina to Rom (Mk 12:13-17; Lu 20:20-26)*

<sup>15</sup> Murei ra, zeran tutuunja siriv tila tilup zi ve tiil eez pa Yesu. Yes tigde titombaana pa savsaveenj, ve ighe isik aliinja eta isosor, mako imin puughu pani to tipayooze pa savsaveenj. <sup>16</sup> Tauvene timbaan zinerazi siriv tomania Erod zineera siriv tila to Yesu, ve tigham saveenj ngoreenj pani tigde: “Mos puughu, yei niwatagh: Yo neer to saveenj onoon mon. Isaav ighe upaghazonjai tamtamon pa eez to Maaron, na saveenj tsio isov ene onoon mon. Ve

---

\* **22:11:** Syg 3:4, 19:8 \* **22:12:** Yes ngara siriv tigham ngar tigde yes Yuda gabuazi tauvene: Isaav ighe tigham ghanghaniinj to vainj, saawe siriv ghanghaniinj taama ireirei nonoghiina popoiazi pa yes tau i ipoi zi tilam na. \* **22:13:** Mt 8:12

isaav ighe tamtamon ezazi tintiina, ma lezi ezazi mako, na yo ugham ngar pa gabua tauvene mako. Usasavia ngar raraate mon pa tamtamon tISOV, ve usavsav ghazoon ila matazi. <sup>17</sup> Tauvene usaav ghazoon payei. Ugham ngar mindai? Isaav ighe iit Yuda tasik takes ila pa kinik tiina to Rom, pale iduduun pa tutuun toit, ma mako?”

<sup>18</sup> Eemon Yesu iwatagh ngar toozi saghati wa. Tauvene isaav pazi ighe: “Yam zeran to karom. Apapamir taumim sorok pa ghuruun ila tsiam! Puughu mindai ta aghe atoov ghau? <sup>19</sup> Maet tau tasiksiki pa takes na, atotoi eta ve naghita.” Tauvene tigham maet denari ee ila tooni, <sup>20</sup> ve ighason zi ighe: “Laak, sei anunu ve eeza tane?”

<sup>21</sup> Yes tiyol ghasoniin tooni tigde: “Ena kinik tiina to Rom.”

Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Tauta ena. Ige gabua to kinik tiina to Rom, na aghamu imuul ila pa i tauu. Ve gabua to Maaron, o apamuule ila pa Maaron.” † \*

<sup>22</sup> Yes tiloon saveen tooni tane le tirur pani. Tauvene tipul Yesu, ve tighau.

### *Ghasoniin pa burigiin to yes mateegha*

*(Mk 12:18-27; Lu 20:27-40)*

<sup>23</sup> Yes Sadusi tisavsav tigde yes mateegha irau tiburig mako. Saawe eemon tana, Sadusi siriv tila to Yesu, \*

---

† **22:21:** Yesu saveen tooni, puughu tauvene. Maet denari, ene kinik to Rom anunu igheen ila. Tauvene isaav ighe yes Yuda tisik maet tawe ila pani, ene iduduun. Eemon iit tamtamon tagham Maaron naagho. Tauvene iit aat taghur tauun tamin Maaron le.

\* **22:21:** Gnp 1:27; Ro 13:7      \* **22:23:** Mban 23:8



<sup>24</sup> ve tighasoni tigde: “Mos puughu, muuŋ Mose isaav tauvene: ‘Ighe ñeer eta ivai, ve yesuru azaawa livaa lezi natuzi eta mako, ve tamoot imaat, ene aat taazi ivai naar tooni. Leso livaa ipoop, ve natuzi tana iyol taama olman tau imaat na, ve iyooz pa gabua tooni.’ \*

<sup>25</sup> Laak, saawe ee, toŋvetaz liim ve ru tileep tomani ghei. Ñeer aidaaba ivai, eemon le natu mako ve imaat. Tauvene taazi tau itaghoni na, igham naar tawe ve ivaii. <sup>26</sup> Eemon taazi tawe paam le naatu mako ve imaat. Ngar raraate tane ivot pa tazizŋa ila ila le tisov timaat. <sup>27</sup> Murei ra, naar tana paam, aana imaat. <sup>28</sup> Laak, saawe to Maaron ighe ipaburigin yes mateegha, ene pale livaa tawe imin sei kat azaawa? Pa yes liim ve ru ta tisov tivaii.”

<sup>29</sup> Yesu iyol aliŋazi ighe: “Oyai, yam tane awatagh Maaron tapiri ve saveeŋ tooni rigta mako. Tauta ŋgar tsiam ikau. <sup>30</sup> Saawe to Mboŋ Murei, ve Maaron ighe ipaburigin yes mateegha, ene tamtamon irau tivai muul mako. Lepoghazi pale imin yes aŋela tau tileep izi nugh sambam.

<sup>31-32</sup> Aiyo, yau naghe naghason gham pa burigiin to yes mateegha. Mindai, Maaron aliŋa ziiri ee isaav payam ighe:

‘Yau Maaron to Abaram, Maaron to Isak, ve Maaron to Yakop.’ \*

“Yam awaat saveeŋ tawe, ma mako? Maaron, i Maaron to yes mateegha mako. I Maaron to yes

---

\* **22:24:** Lo 25:5      \* **22:31-32:** Igham 3:6

tau tileep matazi yaryaare.” † \*

<sup>33</sup> Eval tiina tiloon saveen tooni tane le tirur pani, ve ngar toozi imbool.

*Tutuun sindei ta tiina kat iliiv tutuun tisov?*

*(Mk 12:28-34; Lu 10:25-28)*

<sup>34</sup> Zeran tutuunja tiloon tigde Yesu igham yes Sadusi tilil pa savsaveen, tauvene tilup zi ve tila to Yesu, <sup>35</sup> ve tamtamon toozi ee tau le ngar tiina pa tutuun na, aana itoov ghasoniin Yesu ighe: <sup>36</sup> “Mos puughu, tutuun sindei ta tiina kat iliiv tutuun tisov?”

<sup>37</sup> Yesu iyol ghasoniin tooni ighe:

“Lolom pa Tiina tsio Maaron. Ughur lolom tomania ngar tsio ve tapirim isov ila pani. \*

<sup>38</sup> “Tutuun tane ta tiina kat iliiv tutuun tisov.

<sup>39</sup> Ve tutuun tiina ite tau imin ru pani, ene ngara igharau rig.

‘Lolom pa tamtamon ve ugham poghani zi, imin lolom pa taum.’ \*

<sup>40</sup> “Saveen to Mose ve yes propet, ene isov ighenaar ila tutuun ru tane lolozi.” \*

*Isaav ighe Mesia ivot ila to Kinik David, pale eeza irau iliiv David mindai?*

*(Mk 12:35-37; Lu 20:41-44)*

---

† **22:31-32:** Yesu saveen tooni, puughu tauvene: Abaram, Isak, ve Yakop timaat, ve ndaman 400 ma vene ilam ila, ra Maaron isavia saveen tane pa Mose. Tauvene yes timaat alok wa. Eemon Maaron isavi zi imin yes tileep matazi yaryaare. \*

**22:31-32:** Mbanj 7:32; Hib 11:16 \* **22:37:** Lo 6:5 \* **22:39:** Wkp 19:18; Mt 19:19

\* **22:40:** Mt 7:12; Ro 13:10; Ga 5:14

<sup>41</sup> Zeran tutuunja tana tilup zi gha tilepleep, ve Yesu aana ighason zi ighe: <sup>42</sup> “Laak, yam agham ngar mindai pa Mesia? Pale ivot ila sinj to sei?”

Yes tiyol aliinja tigde: “I aat ivot ila sinj to Kinik David.” \*

<sup>43</sup> Tauvene Yesu ighason zi muul: “Ighe tauvene, puughu mindai ta Maaron Avuvu ipaburigin David, ve i iwaat Mesia ighe ‘Tiina tooni’?” \*

<sup>44</sup> Pa muun, David isaav tauvene:

‘Maaron isaav pa Tiina tsiau ighe: “Ulam mbolem izi ila pa nimag tapir le irau natatan koiamnja, ve tapirizi isov kat, ve uvaghaaz zi ila aghem saamba.” ’ \*

<sup>45</sup> “Isaav ighe David tauu iwaat Mesia ighe ‘tiina tooni’, pale Mesia ivot ila sinj to David mindai?” §

<sup>46</sup> Yes tiloon saveen tooni tane le tineneen. Neer eta irau iyol Yesu saveen tooni mako. Tauvene saawe tana ve ila, tamtamon eta ighasoni pa saveen eta muul mako. Pasaa, tiroi pani.

## 23

*Yesu iveveen tamtamon pa ngar pakuruun to zeran tutuunja ve yes ngara to tutuun*  
(Mk 12:38-39; Lu 11:43, 46, 20:45-46)

\* **22:42:** Yo 7:42    \* **22:43:** Mbanj 2:30+    \* **22:44:** Mbo 110:1;

1Kor 15:25; Hib 1:13    § **22:45:** Saveen to Yesu tane, puughu tauvene: Isaav ighe Mesia ivot ila sinj to David itaghon eez tau iit tamtamon to taan tavotvot pani, ene aat David irau iwaato ighe ‘Tiina tooni’ ne mako. Pasaa, David ivot imin maata. Eemon Mesia ivot itaghon eez tana mako. I Maaron tauu Naatu tau ileep sambam ve izilam. Puughu tane ta David iwaato ighe ‘Tiina tooni’.

<sup>1</sup> Murei ra, Yesu isaav pa eval tiina tomania mbiwa tooni ighe: <sup>2</sup> “Zeran tutuuᅇa ve yes ᅇgara to tutuuᅇ tikis saveeᅇ to Mose, ve tigham Mose niia to anazi tipaghazonᅇai tamtamon pa Maaron aliiᅇa. <sup>3</sup> Tauvene saveeᅇ isov tau tipaduduᅇᅇ gham pani na, matamim kisini ve ataghoni. Eemon ᅇgar tau tighamghamu na, ataghoni sov. Pa saveeᅇ naol tau tipaduduᅇᅇ tamtamon pani na, tauzi titaghoni mako. \*

<sup>4</sup> Yes tiseeᅇ Maaron tutuuᅇ tooni pa tutuuᅇ katini itaghon tauzi ᅇgar toozi, ve avozi iyaryaanᅇ pa tamtamon leso titaghon zi. Tauta tigham pataᅇani tintiina pa tamtamon imin ai posaanᅇ tau ipataᅇan kat pa badooᅇ. Eemon lolozi pa tiuul zi rigta pa badooᅇ ne mako. \*

<sup>5</sup> ᅇgar naol isov tau yes tighamgham zi na, ene to tamtamon tighit zi ve tipait ezazi mon. Aghita. Gabua toozi tau saveeᅇ siriv to Maaron igheen iloᅇ ila ve tipoos zi ila ndamozi ve nimazi, ene tintiina kat. Iliiv tamtamon siriv toozi. Ve nonoghiᅇa tau tinonogh zi pani na, tauvene paam. Mbuuru mamalaua. Leso tamtamon tighita ve tipakur zi. \*

<sup>6</sup> Isaav ighe tila pa ghanghaniᅇᅇ, ma tiloᅇ tila rumei, ene tighe le tileep ila paᅇ popoiazi tau tighur zi pa yes tau ezazi tintiina na. \*

<sup>7</sup> Ve isaav ighe tilaagh ila maaran aate, ene tighe

---

\* **23:3:** Mal 2:7+      \* **23:4:** Mt 11:28; Mbanᅇ 15:10      \* **23:5:** Yes Yuda tipospoos Maaron aliiᅇa ziiri siriv ila nimazi ve ndamozi, ve tinonogh zi pa nonoghiᅇa tau mbuuru mamalaua pasaa, tighe ᅇgar tana pale iuul zi, leso matazi iᅇgal Maaron irau saawe. Ughita Igham 13:9; Nam 15:37+; Lo 6:8, 11:18, 22:12.      \* **23:6:** Lu 14:7

tamtamon tighit zi ve tisavia saveeņ popoia pazi imin pakuruņ zi, ve tipoi zi tighe ‘Rabi’ (o ‘Paduduņaaņ’).

<sup>8</sup> “Eemon yam tau ataghon ghau ne, tamtamon tipoi gham tighe ‘Paduduņaaņ’ sov. Pa paduduņaaņ tsiam eemon kat, ene yau. Tauvene yam avaghito gham aghe yam raratemim mon. Pa yam asov amin toņvetaz. <sup>9</sup> Ve apakur tamtamon eta to taan ve apoi aghe ‘tamamim’ sov. Pa Tamamim eemon, ene Maaron tau ileep sambam. <sup>10</sup> Ve tipoi gham tighe ‘daaba tsiei’ sov. Pa daaba tsiam eemon, ene Mesia. <sup>11</sup> Tauvene isaav ighe tamtamon eta ighe eeza imin tiina kat ila yam lolomim, i aat itatan tauu eeza, ve imin besooņa payam. \*

<sup>12</sup> Pa tamtamon tau ighe ipakur tauu eeza, ene pale titatan eeza izi. Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta itatan tauu eeza, ene pale tipait eeza imin tiina.” \*

*Yesu iyaon zeran tutuunja ve yes ņgara to tutuunj  
(Lu 11:39-46)*

<sup>13-14</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Yam zeran tutuunja ve yam ņgara to tutuunj, akaria taumim wa! Yam zeran to apapamir taumim pa ghuruunj ila tsiam. Yam taumim ataghon pooz to nugh sambam mako. Ve yes tau tizuari zi tighe titaghoni ve tiloņ tila nugh sambam na, yam aponpoon eez

---

\* **23:11:** Mt 20:26; Lu 22:26; Pil 2:5+      \* **23:12:** Lu 14:11, 18:14; 1Pe 5:6; Yems 4:10

pazi. †

<sup>15</sup> “Yam zeran tutuunja ve yam ngara to tutuun, akaria taumim wa! Yam zeran to apapamir taumim pa ghuruunj ila tsiam! Pasaa, yam alaghlaagh taan, ve aravraav irau nugh naol isov, lesu ayau lemim tamtamon ve titaghon gham pa ngar tsiam. Ve isaav ighe agham neer eemon geeg, ene aghita aghe uraat tsiam ighur anoonja wa. Eemon yes zeran tau agham zi timin lemim na, ayes zi pa ngar tsiam sasaghati, le tiliiv gham kat. Tauvene murei yamja pale asov ala nugh saghati.

<sup>16</sup> “Akaria taumim wa! Yam matamim kumkuuma. Eemon aghe atotoi eez to Maaron pa tamtamon. Yam akaukau tamtamon ngar toozi. Pasaa, asavsaav pazi tauvene: ‘Isaav ighe tamtamon eta iwaat Rumei Tiina eeza to ipariaanj saveenj tooni, ene saveenj tana imin yaghur sorok. Iyaryaanj mako. Ve ighe iwaat maet gol tau igheen ila Rumei Tiina loolo na eeza, ene aat saveenj tooni iyaryaanj kat. Irau itoor aliinja muul mako.’ \*

<sup>17</sup> Yam matamim kumkuuma, ve lemim ngar mako kat! Saa kaut ta gabua tiina kat ila Maaron maata? Rumei tooni, ma maet gol tau igheen ila rumei loolo na? Maet gol, ene gabua tiina mako. Rumei to Maaron, ta igham maet tawe imin gabua patabayaanj ila Maaron maata. <sup>18</sup> Ve

---

† **23:13-14:** Zeran ngara siriv tigde saveenj ziiri ite igheen ila saveenj tane paam itaghon saveenj to Mk 12:40, ve Lu 20:47. Saveenj tauvene: ‘Yes titotombaan yes zinaara ve tigham ruum toozi tomania saveenj marij toozi imin lezi. Ve tiyotyoot suunuj toozi le malaua kat. Lesu tamtamon tighit zi tigde yes zeran patabayaanja. Tauvene atuya tau murei pale iza toozi, ene tiina le tiina kat.’

\* **23:16:** Mt 15:14

yam asavsaav paam tauvene: ‘Tamtamon eta ighe iwaat artaal eeza to ipariaan saveen tooni, ene aat saveen tooni tana imin yaghur sorok. Iyaryaan mako. Eemon isaav ighe i iwaat gabua tau igham pa watoonrau na eeza, ene aat saveen tooni iyaryaan kat. Irau itoor aliina muul mako. <sup>19</sup> Yam matamim kumkuuma! Saa kaut ta gabua tiina kat ila Maaron maata? Gabua tau tamtamon tigham pa watoonrau na, ma artaal? Gabua tau tamtamon tigham pa watoonrau, ene gabua tiina mako. Artaal, tauta igham gabua toozi imin gabua patabuyaan to Maaron. <sup>20</sup> Tauvene isaav ighe tamtamon eta iwaat artaal eeza to ipariaan saveen tooni, ene ilup artaal tomania gabua isov tau tigheen izala. <sup>21</sup> Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta iwaat Rumei Tiina eeza to ipariaan saveen tooni, ene imin i iwaat Maaron eeza paam. Pasaa, Rumei Tiina, ene Maaron niia. <sup>22</sup> Ve isaav ighe tamtamon eta iwaat nugh sambam to ipariaan saveen tooni, ene imin i iwaat Maaron niia to ghamuun pooz, ve Maaron eeza paam. Pasaa, Maaron ilepleep ila niia ta sewe. \*

<sup>23</sup> “Yam zeran tutuunja ve yam ngara to tutuun, akaria taumim wa! Yam zeran to apapamir taumim pa ghuruun ila tsiam! Onoon, sain soroksorok tau aghagharaat sur pani, ene matamim ingalngal pa valaghiin zi timin ngun sanjavul, ve aghamgham ngun enaenja pa Maaron. Ene poia. Ngar tana, apuli sov. Eemon tutuun tau tintiina kat ila Maaron maata, ene lolomim iveghveegh pazi! Tutuun tauvene: ‘Ugabiiz poghania patajanani to tamtamon ve ugharaata le iduduun’,

---

\* **23:22:** Is 66:1; Mt 5:34

‘lolom isaghatin tamtamon ve uul zi’, ve ‘usavia saveeņ onoon mon ve utaghon saveeņ mbuaaņ tsio.’ Tutuuņ tauvene, yam aat ataghon zi paam, o poia. <sup>24</sup> Yam matamim kumkuuma! Eemon aghe atotoi eez to Maaron pa tamtamon. Yam amin tamtamon tau ramraam itap izila rubruub tooni loolo ve itapaara ilale. Eemon kamel tau gabua tiina kat na, i ighita mako, ve itoona mon. † \*

<sup>25</sup> “Yam ŋgara to tutuuņ ve yam zeran tutuuņa, akaria taumim wa! Yam zeran to apapamir taumim pa ghuruuņ ila tsiam! Yam amin tamtamon tau imin rubruub le muuri iņgalaaņ kat. Eemon loolo, ene tiņtiņai. Pasaa, ŋgar tau yam aghamgham zi ila tamtamon matazi, ena agharaat zi le popoia kat. Eemon lolomim, ene ivon pa ŋgar to umbuuņ, ve matamim aniin, ve matamim iņgalŋgal pa taumim mon. \*

<sup>26</sup> Yam zeran tutuuņa, matamim kumkuuma! Yam aat agharaat lolomim le iņgalaaņ imin maata. Leso ŋgar tau aghamghamu ila tamtamon matazi na iņgalaaņ paam. \*

<sup>27</sup> “Yam ŋgara to tutuuņ ve yam zeran tutuuņa, akaria taumim wa! Yam zeran to apapamir taumim pa ghuruuņ ila tsiam! Yam amin naal pavozi tau tamtamon tigharaat zi le paghunazi kat. Eemon lolozi, ene tivoniir pa mateegha tuazi

---

† **23:24:** Saveeņ to Yesu tane, puughu tauvene: Tutuuņ tau Maaron ighita ighe tiina geeg mako, ene zeran tutuuņa tighita tighe gabua tiina, ve tizuari zi pa taghoniin. Eemon sosor toozi tintiina tau igham zi tisaghat kat ila Maaron maata, ene tighilaal zi mako.

\* **23:24:** Wkp 27:30; Mika 6:8 \* **23:25:** Mk 7:4 \* **23:26:** Mt 15:20; Tit 1:15



ve gabua mbuzazi naol. \*

<sup>28</sup> Yam raratemim imin gabua tawe. Pasaa, ngar tau yam aghamu ila tamtamon matazi, ene tamtamon tighita ve tigha pa yam zeran dudunjamim ila Maaron maata. Eemon lolomim ivon pa karom tomania ngar naol tau isapir pa tutuun to Maaron. \*

*Atuya tau pale iza to zeran tutuunja ve yes ngara to tutuun*

*(Lu 11:47-51)*

<sup>29</sup> “Yam ngara to tutuun ve yam zeran tutuunja, akaria taumim wa! Yam zeran to apapamir taumim pa ghuruun ila tsiam! Matamim ingal ila pa yes propet ve zeran dudunazi tau muun timbumimja tighur koi pazi ve tiravuur zi timatmaat na. Zeran tawe, ta aazne yam agharaat naal toozi pavozi, ve apabood zi le paghunazi kat imin pakuruun zi. <sup>30</sup> Ve asavsaav tauvene: ‘Imin ta yei nileep pa saawe tawe, kanañ ngar saghati tau timbumainja tigham pa yes propet na, yei irau nitaghoni mako.’ <sup>31</sup> Tauvene yam avotia taumim. Zeran tau muun tiravrav yes propet timatmaat na, paaghu toozi ta yam! <sup>32</sup> Poia. Apasov uraat to timbumimja tana le isov kat! \*

<sup>33</sup> “Yam moot saghati! Yam moot sasaghati natja! Pale apaghau taumim pa Maaron aatyavyav tooni mindai? Mako. I aat ighur atuya payam, ve isik gham azila nugh saghati. \*

<sup>34</sup> Tauvene yau nasaav payam kat tauvene: Yau aat nambañ yes propet, tomania zeran tau lezi

\* **23:27:** Mbañ 23:3    \* **23:28:** Lu 16:15    \* **23:32:** Mbañ 7:52

\* **23:33:** Mt 3:7

ngar popoia, ve zeran ngara to tutuun tilat payam. Tamtamon toozi siriv, yam pale arav zi timaat. Ve siriv, arav zi tizala ai pambaroon. Ve siriv, alos zi ilonj ila rumei tsiam, ve aghur pataņani maata maata pazi, ve anaan zi taghon nugh nugh gha tila.\*

<sup>35</sup> Tauvene atuya tau pale iza tsiam, ene tiina le tiina kat. Pasaa, zeran duduņazi to taan tisov tau tamtamon tilinj sinj pazi na, sinj toozi atuya pale iza tsiam. Muun, Avel i neer duduņa. Eemon toogha Kain iravu imaat. Saawe tana, ve taghon ilam le saawe tau arav Barakia naatu Sakaria imaat izi bodbodaņ to artaal ve Rumei Tiina. Zeran duduņazi tisov tane, sinj toozi atuya pale iza tsiam.\*

<sup>36</sup> Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Ngar sasaghati isov tana atuya pale iza to yam zeran to aazne.”

*Yesu loolo ipataņan pa Yerusalem  
(Lu 13:34-35)*

<sup>37</sup> Ra Yesu isaav muul toman loolo ipataņan ighe: “Aa Yerusalem, Yerusalem, yo nugh tau uravrav propet to Maaron timatmaat. Ve yes uraata tau i imbaņ zi tilat payo na, yo uravrav zi pa maet gha timatmaat. Saawe naol, yau naghe nalup tamtamon tsio tilam tsiau. Leso napagud zi imin tatareek ipagud natņa pa baage. Eemon yes lolozi pa ngar tauvene mako.\*

<sup>38</sup> Tauvene Maaron pale ipul rumei tsio igheen sorok, ve le tamtamona mako.\*

---

\* **23:34:** Mbaņ 5:40, 22:19; 2Kor 11:24; Hib 11:36+ \* **23:35:** Gnp 4:8; Hib 11:4 \* **23:37:** Mbaņ 7:59 \* **23:38:** Yer 12:7; Mt 24:15

<sup>39</sup> Ve yau nasaav payo: Yo aat ughit ghau muul mako le irau n̄gar to tamtamon tsio ivot ve tisaav aghe:

‘Poia to Maaron iza to n̄eer tane ve ipaloti.  
Pa i igham Maaron naagho ta ilam.’ ” \*

## 24

*Yesu isaav pa rewaan̄ Rumei Tiina to Maaron  
(Mk 13:1-2; Lu 21:5-6)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu ipul Rumei Tiina, ve ivot ila muuri, ra mbiwa tooni tila tooni, ve titotoi Rumei Tiina tomania ruum siriv tau tiyooz tigharau na pani.

<sup>2</sup> Eemon Yesu isaav pazi ighē: “Aazne, yam aghita Rumei Tiina tomania ruum popoiazi tau tiyooz-ooz we? Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam. Murei pale tireu mbirisai zi tisov tizi. Irau tipul maet eta ighēen izala maet ite paavo mako.” \*

*Patan̄ani naol pale tivot imin maata, mako tireu  
Rumei Tiina izi  
(Mk 13:3-13; Lu 21:7-19)*

<sup>3</sup> Yes tilaagh tizala loloz Oliv, ra Yesu mboole izi ta sewe. Tomania mbiwa tooni zigazi tilepleep, ve tisaav pani tighē: “Usaav ghazooṅa payei. Saveeṅ tau usavia pa rewaan̄ Rumei Tiina na, n̄eez o gabua tana ivot? Ve isaav ighē muleeṅ tsio tomania taan saawe igharau, pale saa gabua imin ilaal pani?”

<sup>4</sup> Yesu isaav pazi ighē: “Matamim imomoos poi pa taumim! Mako pale tamtamon eta igherev gham ve apul eez tsiau.” \*

---

\* **23:39:** Mbo 118:26    \* **24:2:** Lu 19:44    \* **24:4:** Mban̄ 20:30+;  
Ep 4:14; 2Tes 2:1+; 1Yo 4:1

<sup>5</sup> Pasaa, murei, tamtamon naol pale tilam ve ti-waat sorokin yau ezag, ve tigher: ‘Yau tane, Mesia.’ Ve tamtamon katini pale tighur ila karom toozi tawe, ve tipul eez tsiau. \*

<sup>6</sup> Yam pale aloonj malmal tintiina varuzi. Ve alonjloonj saveenj yaghur tigher malmal tintiina pale tivot. Eemon asaneenj sov. Pa gabua tauvene aat ivot itaghon Maaron ngar tooni. Eemon taan saawe, ene soone. <sup>7</sup> Tauvene nugh tintiina siriv pale tigham malmal tomania nugh tintiina siriv, ve kinik siriv pale tigham malmal tomania kinik to nugh siriv. Pitoon pale ivot izi nugh siriv, ve yogyoog itok taan siriv. \*

<sup>8</sup> Patanjani isov tana, ene imin yavyavuunj tau zili-vaa tiyamaana imin maata. Le isov, o tipoop. \*

*Tamtamon pale tighur patanjani pa yes tau titaghon Yesu*

<sup>9</sup> “Saawe tana ighe ivot, ene pale tamtamon tikis gham, ve tighur patanjani naol payam, ve tirav tsiam siriv timaat. Ve nughmarij pale tighur koi payam. Pasaa, yam avotia yau ezag, ve ataghon ghau. \*

<sup>10</sup> Tauvene saawe tana, tamtamon katini tau tighur ilam tsiau na, pale tighur murizi payau, ve tivaghuru koi pa tauzi, ve tivaghuru zi ila yes daaba nimazi, leso tighur yavyavuunj pazi. <sup>11</sup> Ve propet karomnja naol pale tiburig, ve titoom tigher

---

\* **24:5:** Mbanj 5:36+; 1Yo 2:18    \* **24:7:** Syg 6:3+    \* **24:8:** Yes Yuda tighur ila tauvene: Patanjani naol aat tivot itaghon Maaron ngar tooni. Le isov, o Mesia ilam ve igham lepoogh poia ivot.

\* **24:9:** Mt 10:22; Yo 15:18

yes tivotia Maaron aliin̄a, ve tigherev eval tiina gha tipul eez to Maaron. \*

<sup>12</sup> Ngar saghati pale ivot imin tiina. Tauvene tam-tamon naol pale tighur murizi pa Maaron. Ve n̄gar to ghuruuñ loloon pa Maaron ve tamtamon, ene pale izi izi le isov. \*

<sup>13</sup> Eemon tamtamon tau ighe iyooz ariaan̄, ve ikis ghuruuñ ila tooni tun̄ja, le irau saawe tooni isov, ene aat Maaron igham mulini ve ileep poi. \*

<sup>14</sup> Vaaru poia tau isavia pooz to nugh sambam, ene pale tivotia irau taan naol isov. Leso nughmarin̄ tiloon̄a, ve tighur ila saveeñ tsiau. Omako taan saawe ivot.” \*

*Patañani tiina kat pale ivot pa Yerusalem  
(Mk 13:14-23; Lu 21:20-24)*

<sup>15</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Murei, yam pale aghita gabua saghati kat iyooz ilon̄ ila Rumei Patabuyaan̄ to Maaron ve ivaghamunia. Mako tipul nugh tawe ileple. Saveeñ̄a, propet Daniel ivotia muuñ wa. (Yo sei tau ighe uwaat saveeñ tane, na ugham n̄gar pani poi.) \*

<sup>16</sup> Isaav ighe gabua tana ivot, tamtamon tau tileep izi taan sirivu to Yudea na, yes aat rekia mon ve tighawaar tizala pa loloz. <sup>17</sup> Ve isaav ighe ñeer eta ilepleep ila nugh to lepoogh ta ruum paavo we, † ene irau izila muul ruum loolo to igham gabua tooni siriv mako. Izi le ighau malmali ila. <sup>18</sup> Ve

---

\* **24:11:** 1Tim 4:1+; 2Pe 2:1; 1Yo 4:1      \* **24:12:** 2Tim 3:1+; Syg 2:4      \* **24:13:** Syg 2:10      \* **24:14:** Mk 13:10      \* **24:15:** Dan 9:27, 11:31, 12:11      † **24:17:** Yes Yuda, ruum toozi pavozi babaan̄a. Tauvene tirourou ta sewe imin iit tarourou ila patar.

isaav ighe tamtamon eta ighamgham uraat ila uum, ve patañani tana ivot, ene i paam. Irau imuul ila igham nonoghiinja tooni to ngoaan mako. Ighau mon gha ila. <sup>19</sup> Saawe tana ighe ivot, zilivaa tau apozi ve yes payamyamña, ene tikaria tauzi wa. Pasaa, ipatañan pazi pa ghaon. <sup>20</sup> Tauvene yam asuñ Maaron. Leso ighur saawe to patañani tana ila saawe to nugh yaunja, ma umbom patabuyaañ sov, ve ighur sooso payam to aghau. <sup>21</sup> Pa patañani to saawe tana pale tiina le tiina kat. Saawe tau Maaron ighur sambam ve taan le ilam aazne, patañani tauvene ivot pai eta soone. Ve murei paam, irau ivot muul mako. \*

<sup>22</sup> Isaav ighe Maaron ingoor saawe to patañani tana tuuku mako, ene aat tamtamon eta irau ileep mako. Tisov tilalez. Eemon i igham njar pa yes tau i tauu isiigh zi timin le na. Tauvene i aat ingoor saawe tana tuuku.

<sup>23</sup> “Saawe tana, ighe tamtamon eta isaav payam ighe: ‘Aghita. Mesia tauta ene!’ ma isaav ighe: ‘I ileep izi sewe!’, na aghur ila saveen tooni sov. \*

<sup>24</sup> Pa zeran karomña pale tiburig, ve siriv titoom tigde yes Mesia. Ve siriv pale titoom tigde yes tivotia Maaron aliinja. Ve yes pale tigham gabua ngeretazi tomania ilaal tintiina siriv tivot paam. Leso tigherev tamtamon gha tipul eez to Maaron. Yes tau Maaron isiigh zi timin i tauu le na paam. Zeran karomña tawe pale titoova to tigherev zi, lesa tipul eez to Maaron. \*

<sup>25</sup> Aloon! Gabua isov tana tivot soone, ve yau

---

\* **24:21:** Dan 12:1; Yoel 2:2    \* **24:23:** 2Tes 2:1+    \* **24:24:** Lo 13:1+; Syg 13:13+

nasavi zi payam pataghaan. Tauvene matamim imomoos poi pa taumim. <sup>26</sup> Isaav ighe tisaav payam tigde: ‘Aloon. Mesia ila ileep izi nugh nginaanja!’ na yam ala toozi sov. Ve ighe tisaav tigde: ‘I ileep ila ruum tawe loolo!’ na aghur ila saveen toozi sov. \*

<sup>27</sup> Pa saawe tau Tamtamon Naatu ilam ve itotoi tapiri ivot ighazoon, ene pale tamtamon tisov tighita. I pale izilam imin nugh ighani milia ila sambam saamba ziige to aaz iza, ve ila ivool ziige ite to aaz izila.

<sup>28</sup> “Nugh tau ighe uri igheen pani, ene irau iyoon mako. Pasaa, man kool pale tiroov tila ve tilup zi ta sewe to tighani. † \*

*Muleen to Tamtamon Naatu*  
(Mk 13:24-27; Lu 21:25-28)

<sup>29</sup> “Patanani to saawe tana tivotiir le isov, mako aaz irau ighaaz muul mako, ve nugh ndoroom. Ve kaiyo paam pale isul muul mako. Pitum to sambam saamba pale tipul niazi, ve titaptap tizi. Ve Maaron pale ivatoki gabua siriv to sambam saamba tau tapirizi tiina na le tirur. \*

<sup>30</sup> Mako gabua ee pale ivot izala sambam saamba imin ilaal pa Tamtamon Naatu muleen tooni. Ve tamtamon tisov to taan pale matazi izala ve tighita Tamtamon Naatu ileep ila taitai to sambam paavo, ve izilam toman tapiri ve mbonari tiina kat. Tauvene yes pale tiroi ve titan tiina. \*

---

\* **24:26:** Lu 17:23+ † **24:28:** Saveen tane, puughu tauvene: Muleen to Yesu pale ivot ighazoon ila tamtamon matazi. \* **24:28:** Lu 17:37 \* **24:29:** Ezek 32:7; Yoel 2:10, 31; 2Pe 3:10 \* **24:30:** Dan 7:13; Syg 1:7

<sup>31</sup> Mako tavuur to Maaron itañ tiina, ve Tamtamon Naatu imbaañ aņela tooni tila tirau taan ziige paañ. Leso tiyauur yes tau i isiigh zi timin le na, ve tigham zi tila tooni. Pale tila pa ragħ puughu, dau-dau puughu, yavaar puughu, ve kaagu puughu.”  
\*

*Saveeņ palelaañ to ai fik*  
(Mk 13:28-31; Lu 21:29-33)

<sup>32</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Agham ņgar pa ai fik. Ighe booga mbitai ve mbiila pagħpaagħu tivot, na aghilaal aghe saawe to aaz ighe ilam tane.

<sup>33</sup> Gabua tau nasavi zi ne, ene ņgara raraate mon. Isaav ighe aghita gabua naol tane tivotvot, mako awatagh aghe saawe to Tamtamon Naatu muleeņ tooni, ene ilam igharau wa, imin tamtamon tau iyooz ila ataman aavo. <sup>34</sup> Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Yes to saawe tane pale timaat soone, ve tighita gabua tana tISOV tivotiir. \*

<sup>35</sup> Sambam saamba ve taan pale tilalez. Eemon saveeņ tsiau ziiri eta irau ilale ne mako. \*

*Saawe duduuņ to Tamtamon Naatu muleeņ tooni, ene tamtamon eta iwatagħi mako*  
(Mk 13:32-37; Lu 17:26-36)

<sup>36</sup> “Saawe duduuņ to Tamtamon Naatu muleeņ tooni, ene tamtamon eta iwatagħi mako, aņela tau tileep sambam we tiwatagħi mako, ve Naatu paam, iwatagħi mako. Taama Maaron mon, ta iwatagħi. \*

---

\* **24:31:** Is 27:13; 1Kor 15:52; 1Tes 4:16      \* **24:34:** Mt 16:28

\* **24:35:** Mt 5:18      \* **24:36:** Mbaņ 1:7; 1Tes 5:1+



37-39 Saawe tau muleen to Tamtamon Naatu ilam igharau, ene pale tamtamon titaghon ngar tau muun tighamu ila saawe to Noa na. Saawe tana, tamtamon lolozi iveghai tauzi kat. Tighi-laal patanjani tau ighe ivot na mako. Tauvene tighanhan, tighunghun, ve tivavavai zi ila ila le saawe duduun tau Noa ilon ila waan loolo. Ra Maaron igham yaa ivot toman tapiri tiina le itav taan, ve iravuur tamtamon tisoov tilalez. Saawe to Tamtamon Naatu muleen tooni, ene pale ngar raraate mon ivot. \*

<sup>40</sup> Saawe tana, ighe zitamoot ru tighamgham uraat ila uum, ene pale tigham ee, ve tipul ee ileep. <sup>41</sup> Ve ighe zilivaa ru tilup zi pa uraat to gharatoon aniin, ene pale tigham ee, ve tipul ee ileep. <sup>42</sup> Tauvene amamaat ariaan! Pa saawe duduun to Tiina tsiam muleen tooni, ene yam awataghi mako. \*

<sup>43</sup> Agham ngar poi. Isaav ighe ruum taama eta iwatagh saawe duduun tau umbuunja eta ighe ilam, ene irau igheen mako. I aat imamaat, ve injin ruum tooni poi. Mako pale umbuunja tana ireu ruum tooni, ve ilon ila ium gabua tooni. \*

<sup>44</sup> Yam tauvene paam. Agharaat gham pataghaan, ve asasaan. Pa Tamtamon Naatu pale ilam pa saawe eta tau yam awataghi mako, ve ipaperekin gham.”

*Saveen palelaan to besoonja poia ve besoonja saghati*

*(Lu 12:41-48)*

---

\* **24:37-39:** Gnp 7:21+; Lu 12:40; 1Pe 3:20      \* **24:42:** Mt 25:13

\* **24:43:** 1Tes 5:2+

<sup>45</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Isaav ighe besooᅇa eta ᅇgar tooni poia, ve tiini ibees pa uraat tau tighuru ila niima, ene pale tiina tooni ighuru imin daaba. Leso iᅇgin ruum tooni tomania besooᅇa tooni siriv, ve igham lezi aniᅇᅇ ila saawe tau tiina tooni ighuru na. \*

<sup>46</sup> Besooᅇa tau ighe tiina tooni ila pa nugh ite, ve imuul ilam le ighita besooᅇa tana igham katin uraat tooni, ene aat tintini pa poia tau pale izaa tooni. <sup>47</sup> Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam: Tiina tooni pale ighuru imin daaba, ve iᅇginiir gabua tooni naol isov. \*

<sup>48</sup> “Eemon isaav ighe i besooᅇa saghati, ve loolo ighur ighe: ‘Ah, tiina tsiau irau imuul ilam soone.’ <sup>49</sup> Tauvene iburig gha irav sorokin zeetᅇa siriv, ve ipakpaak yes zeran to ghunuunᅇ ve yesᅇa tighangan ve tighunghun. Besooᅇa tana aat iya-maan ghi. <sup>50</sup> Pasaa, tiina tooni pale imuul ilam ipaperekini pa saawe eta tau i iwataghi mako. <sup>51</sup> Mako ilosi matini le uuli imotmot, ve isiki izila nugh saghati. Leso ileep ta sewe tomania yes tau tipapamir tauzi pa ghuruunᅇ ila toozi na, ve yavyavuunᅇ tiina igham zi, ve tiyakyak toman livozi kikikia, ve tilepleep.” \*

## 25

### *Saveeᅇ palelaaᅇ to zilivaa paghpaaghu sanjavul*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu isavia saveeᅇ palelaaᅇ tane pazi ighe: “Saawe tau Tamtamon Naatu imuul ilam ve itotoi pooz to nugh sambam ivot ighazooᅇ, ene pale ᅇgara imin zilivaa paghpaaghu sanjavul tau tisaᅇan

\* **24:45:** 1Kor 4:2    \* **24:47:** Mt 25:21+    \* **24:51:** Mt 8:12

ņeer ee tau ighe ivai. Tauvene tigham lam toozi ve tila tisaņani izi eez livuugha. Leso tighur yesuru azaawa tila ruum toozi.\*

<sup>2-4</sup> Zilivaa tawe, liim lezi ņgar mako, ve liim lezi ņgar. Yes tau lezi ņgar mako na, tigham lam toozi ve tila, eemon tikis ņgoreeņ\*  
siriv pa lam toozi mako. Ve yes tau lezi ņgar na, titartar poi. Pasaa, tipavon lam toozi, ve tikis ņgoreeņ siriv toman patuzi nanarin tauzi. <sup>5</sup> Neer tau ivai na, ila ivot toozi rekia mako. Tauvene zilivaa saņavul tana matazi ighengheen, ve tizi tigheen le lolozi iveegh.

<sup>6</sup> “Tighengheen le mboņ anooņa, ra tilooņ bobaaņ tigde: ‘Ou, ņeer tau ivai paaghu na, ilam wa! Aburig alam aghita!’ <sup>7</sup> Tauvene zilivaa tana tiburig, ve tipuleel lam toozi izaa gha ighan tiina. <sup>8</sup> Ra yes tau lezi ņgar mako na, tisaav pa zetazņa tau lezi ņgar na tigde: ‘Ai, auul ghei pa ņgoreeņ rigta lak! Pa lam tsiei ighe imaat tane.’

<sup>9</sup> “Eemon yes tau lezi ņgar na, tiyol aliņazi tigde: ‘Ee-e, ņgoreeņ tane irau ghiit mako. Ene irau yei taumai mon. Yam ala to yes tau tiraraukol pa ņgoreeņ na, ve aghol lemim.’ <sup>10</sup> Tauvene zilivaa tau lezi ņgar mako na tiburig gha tila pa gholiņ lezi ņgoreeņ. Malau mako ve ņeer tau ivai paaghu na ilam ivot. Tauvene yes zilivaa liim tau lezi ņgar ve titartar poi na, titaghoni gha yesņa tila. Tila peria ruum, ve tiloņ tila pa ghanghaniņ to vain. Ra tipoon ataman ila ivool.

<sup>11</sup> “Murei ra, zilivaa liim tau lezi ņgar mako na, anazi tilam tipit ataman, ve tisaav tigde: ‘Tiina,

---

\* **25:1:** Lu 12:35      \* **25:2-4:** Yes Israela tiyesyes ņgoreeņ to oliv ila lam toozi.

Tiina, ukaak ataman payei lak!

<sup>12</sup> “Eemon ñeer tana iyol aliñazi ighe: ‘Yam savunugha? Onoon kat, yau nasaav payam. Yau nawatagh gham mako.’ ” \*

<sup>13</sup> Yesu isavia saveeñ palelaañ tane le isov, ra isaav pazi muul ighe: “Tauvene yam aat amamaat ariiaan. Pa saawe duduun to Tiina tsiam muleeñ tooni, ene yam awataghi mako.” \*

*Gabua tau Maaron ighuru ila nimaan na, tanjin poghania ve tagham uratoini*  
(Lu 19:11-27)

<sup>14</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Pooz to nugh sambam, ene imin ñeer ee tau ighe iburig gha ila pa nugh malau. Tauvene ipoi besooña tooni tilam, ve ighur gabua tooni siriv ila nimazi, leso tinjini ve tigham uratoini. <sup>15</sup> Maet tau i ighuru ila nimazi na, itaghon gabizoon tooni pa ñgar ve uraat toz toz. I ighur maet ndiñndiñ ndiñndiñ liim (5,000) pa besooña ee. Ve ndiñndiñ ndiñndiñ ru (2,000) ila to besooña ite. Ve ndiñndiñ ndiñndiñ ee (1,000) ila to besooña tooni ite imin tol. †

Ra ipul zi, ve ila. \*

<sup>16</sup> “Besooña tau igham maet ndiñndiñ ndiñndiñ liim (5,000) na, rekia mon ipaburigin uraat pa maet tawe. I iraraukol pani ve igham ndiñndiñ ndiñndiñ liim (5,000) muul izala paavo le imin ndiñndiñ ndiñndiñ sañavul (10,000). <sup>17</sup> Besooña

---

\* **25:12:** Mt 7:23; Lu 13:25+    \* **25:13:** Mt 24:42    † **25:15:** Matayu ibood saveeñ tauvene: Ñeer tane igham besooña tooni lezi maet irau ‘talent’ liim, ‘talent’ ru, ve ‘talent’ ee. Talent, ene maet tiina kat, irau 1 milion Kina ma vene.    \* **25:15:** Ro 12:6+; Ep 4:7-11

tau igham maet ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ ru (2,000) na, tauvene paam. Igham uratoi maet tawe le igham ndiḡndiḡ ru muul izala paavo gha imin ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ paan (4,000). <sup>18</sup> Eemon besooḡa tau igham maet ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ ee (1,000) na, ila itai puura, ve iḡgooz maet to tiina tooni izila.

<sup>19</sup> “Tilepleep le malau rig, ra tiina toozi imuul ila, ve ipoi zi tilam. Leso tivotia uraat toozi, ve i iwatagh: Maet tau muuḡ i ireii pazi na, tigham uratoini le anooḡa piiz ivot wa. <sup>20</sup> Besooḡa tau igham maet ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ liim (5,000) na, ikis ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ sanjavul (10,000), ve ila ighuru ila to tiina tooni, ve ipaes pani ighe: ‘Tiina tsiau, ughita. Maet tsio ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ liim (5,000) tau upuli ila nimag, tauta naghām uratoini gha naghām ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ liim muul izala paavo.’

<sup>21</sup> “Tiina tooni ilooḡ saveeḡ tooni, ve ipaiti ighe: ‘Paghuuna, yo uraata poia ee! Pasaa, yo utaghon ḡgar tsiau ve uḡḡin poghania gabua ḡḡirḡḡiira tau napul zi ila nimam na, ve ugham uratoi zi. Tauvene yau aat naghur ghom to uḡḡin uraat tintiina siriv. Ulam uleep tomani ghau ve itiḡa tintiniin.’ \*

<sup>22</sup> “Ra besooḡa tau igham maet ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ ru (2,000) na, aana ila ivot tooni, ve ipaes pani ighe: ‘Tiina tsiau, ughita. Maet tsio ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ ru tau upuli ila nimag, tauta naghām uratoini gha naghām ndiḡndiḡ ndiḡndiḡ ru muul izala paavo.’

<sup>23</sup> “Tiina tooni isaav pani ighe: ‘Paghuuna, yo uraata poia ee! Pasaa, yo uḡḡin poghania gabua ḡḡirḡḡiira tau napul zi ila nimam na, ve ugham

---

\* **25:21:** Mt 24:45+; Lu 16:10; 1Kor 4:2

uratoi zi. Tauvene yau aat naghur ghom to ungin uraat tintiina siriv. Ulam uleep tomani ghau ve itiņa tintiniin.’

<sup>24</sup> “Murei ra, besoonja tau igham maet ndiņndiņ ndiņndiņ ee (1,000) na, aana ila ivot tooni, ve ipaes pani ighē: ‘Tiina, yau nawatagh ghom wa. Yo ughamgham ariaaņa pa tamtamon. Irau lolom isaghatin zi rigta mako. Ve ulepleep sorok ve tamtamon tighamgham uratoi ghom. Taum uvazogh aniiņ mako. Eemon saawe to lupuuņ aniiņ, yo uyauyau sorokini imin lem. <sup>25</sup> Tauta naroi payo, ve nala nanġooz maet tsio izila taan. Ene, maet tsio ilat.’

<sup>26</sup> “Tiina tooni ilooņ saveeņ tane, ve isaav pani ighē: ‘Yo tane, besoonja saghati ee, ve tapirgom tamazi! Yo ughē yau nalepleep sorok ve tamtamon siriv tighamgham uratoi ghau. Ve ughē navazogh aniiņ mako. Eemon saawe to lupuuņ aniiņ, nayauyau sorokini imin leg. <sup>27</sup> Ighē tauvene, puughu mindai ta ughur maet tsiau tane iloņ ila ruum to maet mako? Imin ta yo ugham tauvene, kanaan saawe tau namuul nalam navot, naghām maet tsiau anoonja tomania geege izala paavo.’ <sup>28</sup> Ra tiina tooni isaav pa zeran siriv tau tileep tigharau na ighē: ‘Maet ndiņndiņ ee tau ņeer tane ikisi ne, awalaava pani, ve aghuru ila to iitete tau ikis maet ndiņndiņ ndiņndiņ saņavul (10,000) na! <sup>29</sup> Pa tamtamon tisov tau lezi gabua ve tigham uratoini, ene pale tigham lezi siriv muul izala paavo le tirau kat. Eemon isaav ighē tamtamon eta le gabua ņgiira mon, ve igham uratoini mako, ene pale tigham mulin gabua tana, ve i ileep sorok.

\*

<sup>30</sup> Aiyo, besoonja saghati tane, i irau gabua eta mako. Aghamu ivot ila muuri, ve asiki ila ta ndoroom tiina loolo we. Yes tau tileep ta sewe, yavyavuun tiina igham zi, ve tiyakyak toman livozi kikikia ve tilepleep.’ ” \*

*Tamtamon Naatu pale igabiiz tamtamon ve ighur atuya pazi*

<sup>31</sup> Yesu isaav muul ighe: “Murei, Tamtamon Naatu pale imuul ilam tomania yes anela tisov, ve itotoi pooz tooni ivot ighazoon toman tapiri ve mbonari tiina. Saawe tana ighe ivot, i pale ileep ila niia to ghamuun pooz toman mbonari tiina, ve igabiiz tamtamon. Pasaa, i kinik. \*

<sup>32</sup> Mako anela tiyauur tamtamon tisov to nugh-mariŋ tila tiyooz ila i naagho, ve ivureer zi timin ŋgun ru, imin ŋginiin ŋgaia ivureer ŋgai tooni. Sip-sip tila soghan, ve mekmek tila soghan. \*

<sup>33</sup> I pale ighur sipsip tila tileep pa niima tapir, ve mekmek tileep pa niima ŋas.

<sup>34</sup> “Mako kinik isaav pa yes tau tileep pa niima tapir na ighe: ‘Yam zeran tau poia to Tamaŋ Maaron igheen tomani gham na, alam alon ala nugh tooni, ve agham lepoogh poia tau ezamim pani na. Muun geeg, saawe tau i ighur sambam ve taan soone, i igharaat nugh tane payam. \*

<sup>35</sup> Pa saawe tau yau pitool ghau, yam agham leg aniiŋ. Ve murun ghau, yam agham leg yaa to naghun. Ve naleep namin loom, yam agham

---

\* 25:29: Mt 13:12; Mk 4:25; Lu 8:18 \* 25:30: Mt 8:12 \* 25:31:

Mt 16:27, 19:28; Syg 20:11+ \* 25:32: Ezek 34:17; Ro 14:10; 2Kor

5:10 \* 25:34: Ep 1:4

ghau nalat ruum tsiam ve anġin ghau. <sup>36</sup> Ve nambool pa nonoghiija, yam agham leg nonoghiija to nanonogh ghau pani. Ve namoroon, yam alam anġin ghau. Ve saawe tau tighur ghau naloġ nala ruum to yavyavuun, yam alam agig ghau.’ \*

<sup>37</sup> “Mako yes zeran dudunazi tawe pale tighasoni tigne: ‘Wai Tiina, yei nighit ghom ve nigham nġar tauvene payo nġeez? Yo ughe saawe tau pitool ghom, yei nigham lem aniiġ. Ve murun ghom, yei nigham lem yaa to ughun. <sup>38</sup> Ve uleep umin loom, yei nigham ghom ulam uleep ruum tsiei ve niġin ghom. Ve umbool pa nonoghiija, yei nigham lem nonoghiija. <sup>39</sup> Ve saawe tau nighita yo umoroon, ma tighur ghom uloġ ula ruum to yavyavuun loolo, yei nilat nigig ghom. Yei nigham tauvene payo nġeez?’

<sup>40</sup> “Ve kinik tana pale iyol aliġazi ighe: ‘Yau nasaav payam kat tauvene: Saa nġar poia tau muun yam agham pa tazignja, yau naghita naghe yam agham payau paam. Yes tau lezi ezazi mako kat paam. Isaav ighe muun auul toozi eta, yau naghita naghe yam agham nġar tana payau paam.’ \*

<sup>41</sup> “Isavsaav pazi le isov, mako itoor ghi maata ila pa yes tau tiyozyoos pa niima nġas na, ve isaav pazi ighe: ‘Yam zeran sasaghatmim kat. Taman Maaron aatyavyav tooni aat iza tsiam. Aghau payau, ve azila ta yav we. Yav tawe, tigharaata pa Sadan tomania anġela tooni, ve ighanġhan irau saawe. Irau imaat mako.’ \*

\* **25:36:** Hib 10:34, 13:3 \* **25:40:** Mt 10:42; Mk 9:41; Hib 6:10

\* **25:41:** Mt 7:23; Syg 20:10



<sup>42</sup> Pa saawe tau pitool ghau, yam agham leg aniin mako. Ve murun ghau, yam agham leg yaa mako.

<sup>43</sup> Ve naleep namin loom, yam agham ghau nalat ruum tsiam mako. Ve nambool pa nonoghiina, yam agham leg nonoghiina mako. Ve saawe tau namoroon, ma naleep ila ruum to yavyavuun loolo, yam alam angin ghau mako.’

<sup>44</sup> “Mako yes anazi tiyol aliina tigde: ‘Wai Tiina, yo uge saawe tau pitool ghom, murun ghom, uleep umin loom, umbool pa nonoghiina, umoroon, ma uleep ila ruum to yavyavuun loolo, yei ni-uul ghom mako. Neez yei nigham tauvene payo?’

<sup>45</sup> “Ve kinik tana pale iyol alinazi ighe: ‘Yau nasaav payam kat: Isaav ighe muun tamtamon tsiau eta tau le eeza mako kat, ilepleep, ve yam auule mako ve aghur murimim pani, ene yau naghita naghe yam agham ngar tauvene payau paam.’”

<sup>46</sup> Ra Yesu iparwai saveen tooni ighe: “Zeran sasaghati tauvene, Maaron pale iziir zi tighau tila, lesu tigham atuya toozi. Atuya toozi tawe irau isov mako. Pale iseennga taghon taghon gha ila. Eemon yes zeran duduazi, i pale igham zi tila tileep matazi yaryaare le alok.” \*

## 26

*Yes daaba tiil eez to tirav Yesu imaat  
(Mk 14:1-2; Lu 22:1-2; Yo 11:45-53)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu isavia saveen naol tana le isov, ra isaav pa mbiwa tooni muul ighe: <sup>2</sup> “Yam awatagh: Mbon ru isov, mako tazaa pa saawe to lupuun tiina

---

\* **25:46:** Yo 5:29; Ro 2:7+; Syg 20:15

to Pasova. Ve Tamtamon Naatu, aat tighamu ve tighuru ila koinja nimazi itaghon Maaron njar tooni, leso tiravu izala ai pambaroon.” \*

<sup>3-4</sup> Saawe tana, yes daaba to watoonrau tomania yes pooza siriv tilup zi ila ruum to Kaiapas loolo, ve tivasavo zi pa eez to tikis Yesu imin yongaan, leso tiravu imaat. Kaiapas, i daaba tau imuun pa yes to watoonrau. \*

<sup>5</sup> Yes tisaav tigde: “Iit irau takisi pa saawe to lupuun tiina tane mako. Pa ighe tagham tauvene, ene pale tareu eval tiina lolozi, ve tipaburigin malmal.”

*Livaa ee ilinj ngoreen tau vaazi poia na izala Yesu daaba*

*(Mk 14:3-9; Yo 12:1-8)*

<sup>6-7</sup> Neer ee to nugh Betania, eeza Simon. I, muun kolekole ighamu. Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tila ruum tooni, ve yesna tilup zi pa ghanghaniin, ve livaa ee igham ngoreen paatu paghuuna ee tau ngoreen ighen ila, ve ilam ilinj izala Yesu daaba. Ngoreen tawe, vaazi poia ve atuya tiina kat. \*

<sup>8</sup> Mbiwa tooni tighita njar tau livaa tawe ighamu na, le irau lolozi mako. Tauvene tiyau avozi pani tigde: “Wai, ivaghamunia ngoreen tawe pasaa?”

<sup>9</sup> Gabua tawe, atuya tiina kat. Imin ta tagholia, kanan tagham maet tiina kat, leso tauul yes mbo-laana pani.”

<sup>10</sup> Eemon Yesu iwatagh saveen toozi wa. Tauvene isaav pazi ighe: “Ayau avomim pa livaa tane pasaa? Njar tau i igham payau, ene paghuuna.

\* **26:2:** Igham 12:1+; Mt 20:18    \* **26:3-4:** Mbo 2:1-3    \* **26:6-7:** Lu 7:37+

<sup>11</sup> Yes mbolaanja pale yamja alepleep irau saawe. Eemon yau, malau mako pale napul gham, ve irau naleep tomani gham muul mako. <sup>12</sup> Ngoreen tau livaa tane ilinj izala pavog, ene imin igharaat ghau pataghaan pa mateegh tsiau. <sup>13</sup> Tauvene yau nasaav payam kat: Murei, tamtamon pale tila tivotia vaaru poia irau taan isov. Ve nugh sindei tau tivotia vaaru poia pazi, ene pale tisavia ngar tau livaa tane igham payau. Leso tamtamon matazi kisini.”

*Yudas isaav ighe i pale ighur Yesu ila koinja nimazi*

*(Mk 14:10-11; Lu 22:3-6)*

<sup>14</sup> Mbiwa to Yesu sanjavul ve ru, toozi ee, eeza Yudas Iskariot. Saawe tana, i ila to yes daaba to watoonrau, <sup>15</sup> ve ighason zi ighe: “Laak, isaav ighe yau naghur Yesu ila nimamim, pale agham leg saa?” Tauvene tigham le maet silva irau tamoot ee sanjavul (30). <sup>16</sup> Tauta saawe tana ve ila, Yudas isasan. Ighe saawe poia eta ivot, o ighur Yesu ila nimazi.

*Mbiwa to Yesu tila tigharaat aninj to Pasova*

*(Mk 14:12-16; Lu 22:7-13)*

<sup>17</sup> Tilepleep le saawe imin maata to lupuun tiina to ghaniinj mberet tau le yis mako na ivot. Tauvene mbiwa to Yesu tila tooni, ve tighasoni tigde: “Yo ughenigharaat aninj to Pasova payo izi sindei?” \*

<sup>18</sup> Yesu isaav pazi ighe: “Yam alon ala Yerusalem, mako aghita neer ee ilepleep. Asaav pani aghe: ‘Padudunjaan toit isaav ighe: Saawe tsiau ilam igharau wa. Ve naghe yenja mbiwa tsiau

\* **26:17:** Igham 12:3-10, 12:18-27

nilup ghei ila ruum tsio loolo pa ghanghaniin to Pasova.’”

<sup>19</sup> Tauvene mbiwa tooni titaghon aliinja, ve tila tigharaat aniin to Pasova izi ta sewe.

*Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tighan aniin to Pasova*

*(Mk 14:17-21; Lu 22:14-23; Yo 13:21-30)*

<sup>20</sup> Ravrav izi, ve Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni sanjavul ve ru tilup zi, ve mbolezi izi pa ghanghaniin to Pasova. <sup>21</sup> Yes tighanghan, ve Yesu isaav pazi ighe: “Yau nasaav payam kat. Yam tane, tsiam eta pale ighur ghau nala koiagna nimazi.”

<sup>22</sup> Mbiwa tooni tiloon saveen tane, le lolozi ipatanan kat. Tauvene yes enaen tisaav pani tigne: “Wai, Tiina, pale naghama ngar tauvene payo wa? Yau irau naghama tauvene mako.”

<sup>23</sup> Yesu iyol alinjazi ighe: “Neer tau yeiru nizeev mberet izila rubruub eemon, ene i ta pale ighur ghau nala koiagna nimazi.\*

<sup>24</sup> Tauvene Tamtamon Naatu aat ila gha tiravu imaat itaghon saveen tau tiboode pani pataghaan wa. Ve neer tau pale ighuru ila koina nimazi na, i ikaria tauu wa! Imin ta tiina ipoopo mako, kanan poia!”

<sup>25</sup> Ra Yudas, neer tau ighe ighur Yesu ila koina nimazi na, aana ighason Yesu ighe: “Padudunaañ, saveen tau usavia na, injarui ghau, ma?”

Yesu iyol aliinja ighe: “Saveen tauta yo usavia na.”

*Yesu irei mberet ve vaen pa mbiwa tooni*

*(Mk 14:22-26; Lu 22:17-20; 1Kor 11:23-25)*

---

\* 26:23: Mbo 41:9

<sup>26</sup> Yes tighanghan, ve Yesu igham mberet ve ipait Maaron pani. Ra iteeva, ve ireii irau mbiwa tooni, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Aghamu ve aghani. Ene yau mizag.” <sup>27</sup> Ra igham rubruub vaen, ipait Maaron pani, ve izuzuuna ila pazi. Ve isaav pazi ighe: “Yam asov aghamu ve aghun ila. <sup>28</sup> Ene yau sinjig tau pale imalinj pa tamtamon katini. Leso ireu sosor toozi, ve ipariaan saveen mbuaan to eez paaghu tau pale Maaron ve tamtamon tivalupu zi timin eemon. \*

<sup>29</sup> Yau nasaav payam kat: Yau aat naghun vaen muul mako, le irau saawe paaghu ivot, ve itinja talup ghiit muul izi sambam, o itinja taghun.” \*

<sup>30</sup> Tighanghan le isov, ve timbou mbounj ee to tipakur Maaron, \*  
ra tipul ruum, tivot tila muuri, ve tizala pa loloz Oliv. \*

*Yesu isaav ighe Petrus pale ipaisamuna  
(Mk 14:27-31; Lu 22:31-34; Yo 13:36-38)*

<sup>31</sup> Yesu tomania mbiwa tooni tila tivot loloz Oliv, ra isaav pazi ighe: “Mbonj aazne, yam asov pale atap pa ghuruunj ila tsiam, ve aghur murimim payau. Pasaa, Maaron aliinja tau tiboode na, isaav ighe:

‘Yau aat narav nginiinj to sipsip,  
o sipsip tiparghaughau.’ \*

\* **26:28:** Igham 24:8; 1Kor 10:16; Hib 9:28      \* **26:29:** Syg 21:5

\* **26:30:** Saawe tau yes Yuda tipasov ghanghaniinj to Pasova, timbou Mbounj 115 ila 118.      \* **26:30:** Mbo 118:29      \* **26:31:** Sek 13:7; Yo 16:32

<sup>32</sup> “Eemon murei, saawe tau Tamañ Maaron ipaburigin ghau pa mateegh, yau aat namuun nala nasañan gham izi Galilaia.” \*

<sup>33</sup> Petrus iloon saveen tane, ve isaav ariaan pa Yesu ighe: “Ene aat yes siriv. Ve yau irau natap, ve naghur murig payo ne mako. Mako le mako kat!”

<sup>34</sup> Yesu isaav pani ighe: “Aa Petrus, yau nasaav payo kat. Mbon aazne, yo aat upaisamun ghau pai tol le isov, o tatareek itañ.” \*

<sup>35</sup> Tauvene Petrus isaav pani muul ighe: “Sei isaav! Isaav ighe tirav ghau namaat tomani ghom, ene poia. Tirav ghau lak! Eemon irau napaisamun yo ezam mako.” Ve mbiwa tooni tisov tisavia saveen raraate mon.

*Yesu isun izi Getsemane*

*(Mk 14:32-42; Lu 22:39-46)*

<sup>36</sup> Ra Yesu igham mbiwa tooni gha yesña tilaagh tila tivot nugh ee, eeza Getsemane. Tila tivot ta sewe, ve i isaav pazi ighe: “Mbolemim izi ta sene, ve yau nala nasun izi sewe.” <sup>37</sup> Ra igham Petrus, ve Zebedi natña ru, gha yesña tila soghan rig. Saawe tana, Yesu loolo ipatanan le ipatanan kat, ve igham ngar naol pa patanani tau pale ivot pani.

<sup>38</sup> Tauvene isaav pazi ighe: “Oyai, lolog ipatanan kat le rigmon kanan namaat. Yam aleep ta sene, ve amamaat tomani ghau.”

<sup>39</sup> Ra ilaagh ila rig, itap izi ve naagho izila pa taan, ve isun pa Maaron ighe: “O Tamañ, isaav ighe yo irau upasalia rubruub †

---

\* **26:32:** Mt 28:7, 16    \* **26:34:** Mt 26:69+    † **26:39:** Rubruub tau Yesu isavia, ene iza to patanani tau i pale ibaado, lesu ireu sosor to tamtamon ve itatan Maaron aatyavyav tooni.

tane payau, na ugham tauvene. Eemon utaghon n̄gar tsiau sov. Utaghon taum lolom.” \*

<sup>40</sup> I isun̄ le isov, ra imuul ila to mbiwa tooni tol tana, ve ighit zi tighengheen. Tauvene isaav pa Petrus ighe: “Mindai, yam irau amamaat tomani ghau rigta mako? <sup>41</sup> Yam amamaat ariaan̄ ve asun̄ pa Maaron. Mako pale tovaan̄ ivot payam, ve rekia mon atap ve apul ghuruun̄ ila tsiam. Onoon, loloon taghe le tataghon Maaron n̄gar tooni. Eemon n̄gar to uliin iyaryaan̄ ila loloon, tauta igham ghiit tapiriin imbool.” \*

<sup>42</sup> Yesu isavsavv pazi le isov, ra ipul zi, ve ila isun̄ muul imin pai ru ighe: “Taman̄, ighe yo irau upasalia rubruub tane payau mako, ene poia. Yau aat naghamu ve naghun̄ ila. Utaghon taum lolom.” <sup>43</sup> Isun̄ le isov, ra imuul ila to mbiwa tooni, ve ighit zi tighengheen. Pasaa, matazi irav zi pa ghenoon̄.

<sup>44</sup> Tauvene ipul zi, ve ila isun̄ muul imin pai tol. Ve itaghon sun̄uun̄ raraate mon. \*

<sup>45</sup> Isun̄ le isov, ra imuul ila to mbiwa tooni, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Wai, aghengheen soone? Ene saawe to auul tinimim mako. Aburig lak! Saawe to tighur Tamtamon Naatu ila zeran sasaghatizi nimazi, tauta ivot wa. <sup>46</sup> Aburig ve tala. Aghita. Neer tau ighe ighur ghau nala koiagna nimazi, tauta ilam peria wa.” \*

### *Tikis Yesu*

*(Mk 14:43-50; Lu 22:47-53; Yo 18:3-12)*

---

\* **26:39:** Mt 6:10; Hib 5:7+      \* **26:41:** Mt 6:13; Ro 7:18; Ga 5:17

\* **26:44:** 2Kor 12:8      \* **26:46:** Yo 14:31

<sup>47</sup> Yesu isavsaav soone, ve Yudas igherev eval tiina gha tilam peria. (Mbiwa sanjavul ve ru, i toozi ee.) Eval tiina tawe, yes daaba to watoonrau tomania pooza siriv to yes Yuda timbaan zi. Yes tikis mbuzaagh ma zaab le irau zi. <sup>48</sup> Yudas igharaat saveen pazi pataghaan wa ighe: “Tala peria ve ighe aghita nasaghav neer eta ve nayanin pani, ene i tauu tana. Akisi. Yau aat naghur ilaal tauvene payam, lesa aghilaal neer tawe.”

<sup>49</sup> Tauvene saawe tau tila tivot toozi, Yudas injarui Yesu ila, ve isaav pani ighe: “Padudunjaan, mbon poia!” Ra isaghavu ve iyanin pani.

<sup>50</sup> Yesu isaav pani ighe: “Neer tsiau, uraat tau ulam pani ne, ughamu lak.” I isavia saveen tane le isov, ra eval tiina tana tikisi. <sup>51</sup> Tauvene yes tau tileep tomania Yesu na, tamtamon toozi ee ipas mbuzaagh tooni iza, ve isiki le isap neer ee taliija. Neer tawe, i besoonja to daaba tau imuun pa yes to watoonrau. <sup>52</sup> Eemon Yesu isaav pa neer tau ighe imbut tamtamon tana ighe: “Ai, atem izi ve uzeev mbuzaagh tsio imuul ila niia. Pa tamtamon tisov tau tiparav pa mbuzaagh, ene pale mbuzaagh ighan zi timaat. \*

<sup>53</sup> Yo ugham ngar mindai? Ughe yau irau napoi Taman Maaron to iuul ghau mako? Isaav ighe yau nasaav pani, i aat rekia mon imbaan ajela ndinndin ndinndin iliiv 72,000 tizilam to tiuul ghau. <sup>54</sup> Eemon isaav ighe yau naghav tauvene, pale Maaron aliija tau tiboode pataghaan na ighur anoonja mindai?”

<sup>55</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pa eval tiina tana ighe: “Mindai

---

\* 26:52: Gnp 9:6; Syg 13:10



ta alaagh toman mbuzaagh ma zaab ve alam pa kisiin ghau? Yau njeer to ghamuun malmal? Saawe naol, yau napaghazonai gham pa Maaron aliina izi Rumei Tiina naagho. Puughu mindai ta akis ghau pataghaan ta sewe mako? \*

<sup>56</sup> Poia. Akis ghau lak. Gabua isov tau ivot ne, ene itaghon Maaron aliina tau yes propet tivotia ve tiboode pataghaan na. Leso saveen tawe ighur anoon.” Yesu isavia saveen tane, ve mbiwa tooni tisov tipuli, ve tighawaar. \*

*Tipayooz Yesu pa savsaveen ila daaba to yes Yuda naghozi*

*(Mk 14:53-65; Lu 22:54-55, 63-71; Yo 18:13-14, 19-24)*

<sup>57</sup> Zeran tau tikis Yesu na, tighamu tila, ve tighuru ilon ila ruum to Kaiapas. Kaiapas, i daaba tau imuun pa yes to watoonrau. Yes ngara to tutuun tomania pooza siriv to yes Yuda tilup zi ta sewe ve tisanan. <sup>58</sup> Petrus ipaspas ghi poipoi, ve itaghon Yesu gha tila. Eemon ilaagh malau rig pasaa, iroi. Tauvene vene le ila peria sirsiir to ruum tawe. Ra ilon ila sirsiir loolo, ve mboole izi tomania uraata siriv to daaba to watoonrau. Leso ighita saa ngar tau pale ivot pa Yesu. <sup>59</sup> Yes daaba to watoonrau tomania tamtamon tisov to lupuun tiina tau tinjinjin yes Yuda na, titoova to tiil tamtamon siriv to tipariaan saveen karom tige yes tighita Yesu igham sosor. Leso imin puughu pani to tiravu imaat. <sup>60</sup> Eemon ngar toozi ighur mako. Onoon, tamtamon katini tipariaan saveen karom tige yes tighita Yesu igham sosor. Eemon

\* **26:55:** Lu 19:47, 21:37      \* **26:56:** Mbo 88:8; Mt 26:31

saveeŋ toozi raraate mako. Tisavia saveeŋ maata ite ite. Ra zeran ru tiburig, ve tisaav tighe: \*

61 “Yei nilooŋ ɲeer tane isaav ighe: ‘Yau irau nareu Rumei Tiina to Maaron izi, ve napayooze muul pa mboŋ tol mon.’ ” \*

62 Tauvene daaba to watoonrau iburig iyooz, ve isaav pa Yesu ighe: “Ulooŋ wa? Yes tipari-aan saveeŋ tighe tilooŋ ghom usavia saveeŋ tauvene. Mindai, irau uyol saveeŋ toozi, ma mako?”

63 Eemon Yesu isaav mako. Ineneeŋ mon.

Tauvene daaba to watoonrau isaav pani muul ighe: “Yau nasaav payo ila Maaron maata yaryaare eeza: Yo aat usaav ghazooŋa payei. Yo Mesia ve Maaron Naatu?” \*

64 Yesu iyol aliina ighe: “Saveeŋ tauta yo usavia na. Ve yau nasaav ghazooŋa payam tauvene: Murei, yam pale aghita:

Tamtamon Naatu ileep ila niia to ghamuun pooz tau igheen ila Maaron saksaki niima tapir. Ve i pale ileep ila taitai to sambam, ve imuul izilam.” \*

65 Daaba to watoonrau ilooŋ saveeŋ tane le ireu loolo. Tauvene irangat nonoghiina tooni, ve isaav ighe: “Isov wa! Tail tamtamon ite paam to ipari-aan saveeŋ muul pasaa? Aazne, yam taumim alooŋ katin saveeŋ ila i tauu aavo wa. I isavia saveeŋ veleghiin pa Maaron. \*

66 Laak, agham ɲgar pani mindai?”

\* **26:60:** Igham 20:16; Lo 19:15      \* **26:61:** Yo 2:19+; Mbaŋ 6:14

\* **26:63:** Is 53:7; Mt 27:12      \* **26:64:** Mbo 110:1; Dan 7:13; Mt

24:30      \* **26:65:** Mbaŋ 14:14; Mt 9:3; Yo 10:33

Yes tiyol aliinja tigde: “I isosor wa. Tamtamon tauvene irau ileep mako. I aat imaat!” \*

<sup>67-68</sup> Ra tamtamon toozi siriv tiburig gha tivuragh naagho, tiravu, tiposaii, ve tipaninjizaini tigde: “Yo Mesia ve propet ne? Na usaav payei: Sei ta irav ghom ne?” \*

*Petrus ipaisamun Yesu eeza*

*(Mk 14:66-72; Lu 22:56-62; Yo 18:15-18, 25-27)*

<sup>69</sup> Saawe tau yes daaba tiloon saveen to Yesu, Petrus mboole izi muuri ila sirsiir loolo. Livaa paaghu ee tau ibesbees pa daaba to watoonrau na ila tooni, ve isaav pani ighe: “Ai, yo paam ulaghlaagh tomania Yesu to Galilaia.”

<sup>70</sup> Eemon Petrus ipaisamun tauu ila yes tawe matazi ighe: “Wai, saveen tau yo usavia ne, yau nawataghi mako.” <sup>71</sup> Ra ipul niia tawe, ve izuur ivot igharau sirsiir aavo. Malau mako ve besoonja livaa ite, aana ilam le ighita Petrus, ve isaav pa tamtamon siriv tau tiyooz tigharau na, ighe: “Ai aghita! Neer tane, i ilaghlaagh tomania Yesu to Nasaret.”

<sup>72</sup> Eemon Petrus ipaisamun tauu muul, ve ipari-aan saveen tooni ighe: “Ee-e, onoon sambam, neer tawe, yau nawataghi mako.”

<sup>73</sup> Tilepleep rig, ra tamtamon siriv tau tiyooz tigharau Petrus na, tinaruini tila, ve tisaav pani tigde: “Onoon kat, yo tane, toozi ee paam. Yei nighilaal ghom pa alinam. Yo to Galilaia.”

<sup>74</sup> Tauvene Petrus iburig ve aavo iyaryaan kat ighe: “Onoon sambam, neer tawe, yau nawataghi rigta mako kat. Ighe natoom, Maaron tauu pale

---

\* **26:66:** Wkp 24:16; Yo 19:7      \* **26:67-68:** Is 50:6, 53:5

ivaghamun ghau!” Saawe duduun tana, tatareek itañ. <sup>75</sup> Tauvene Petrus maata injal Yesu aliija tau ighe: “Mboñ aazne, yo aat upaisamun ezag pai tol, o tatareek itañ.” Tauvene ivot ila muuri, ve itañ tiina toman loolo isaghat kat. \*

## 27

### *Tighur Yesu ila to Piladus*

*(Mk 15:1; Lu 23:1-2; Yo 18:28-32)*

<sup>1</sup> Mboñoozo geeg, yes daaba to watoonrau tomania pooza tisov to yes Yuda tilup zi, ve tivasavo zi pa eez to tirav Yesu imaat. <sup>2</sup> Tauvene tikau niima, ve tighamu tila tighuru ila to Piladus. Piladus, i gavana to Rom tau injin taan sirivu to Yudea.

### *Yudas iliis luua gha imaat*

*(Mbanj 1:18-19)*

<sup>3</sup> Yudas, ñeer tau ighur Yesu ila koiña nimazi na, iloon tigde yes daaba timbu saveen to tirav Yesu imaat. Tauvene loolo ipatanan kat, ve igham maet silva tamoot ee sanjavul (30) tau tigham pani na, ve ila ighe ipamuule. I ila ivot to yes daaba to watoonrau ve yes pooza, ve isaav pazi ighe: <sup>4</sup> “Enes, maet tsiam tane. Yau naghham sosor tiina kat. Pasaa, ñeer tau le sosor eta mako, tauta naghur sorokini ila nimamim, ve aazne pale aravu imaat.”

Yes tiyol aliija tigde: “Ah, ena yo taum kaut tsio. Yei lemai saveen eta pani mako.”

<sup>5</sup> Tauvene Yudas isuruuv maet tawe izi Rumei Tiina naagho, ra ivot ila muuri, ve iliis luua gha imaat. <sup>6</sup> Yes daaba to watoonrau tiyau maet tana

---

\* **26:75:** Mt 26:34

muul, ve tisaav tighē: “Maet tane, ene siŋ to tamtamon atuya. Isaav ighe taghuru ila pepeel to Rumei Tiina, ene aat iduduun pa tutuun mako.”

<sup>7</sup> Tauvene tivasavo zi pani ila le timbu saveeŋ tighē tigham maet tana, ve tighol taan sirivu tau tiwaato tighē ‘taan to ravuun uur.’ Ve tighuru imin nugh to loomba titavia mateegha toozi ila.

<sup>8</sup> Tauta tiwaat taan sirivu tawe eeza ‘Taan to siŋ.’ Eeza tana ighengheen le ilam aazne.

<sup>9-10</sup> Tauvene Maaron aliinŋa tau muun propet Yereimia ivotia na ighur anoonŋa. Saveeŋ tana isaav ighe:

“Yes Israela tighur maet silva tamoot ee sanjavul (30) imin tamtamon tane atuya. Maet tana, tighamu ve tighol taan sirivu to ravuun uur pani itaghon saveeŋ tau Maaron isavia payau na.” \*

*Tipayooz Yesu pa savsaveeŋ ila Piladus naagho  
(Mk 15:2-5; Lu 23:3-5; Yo 18:33-38)*

<sup>11</sup> Yes Yuda tigham Yesu ila, ve tipayooze ila Piladus tau gavana to Yudea na naagho, ra Piladus ighasoni ighe: “Mindai, yo kinik to yes Yuda?”

Yesu iyol aliinŋa ighe: “Saveeŋ tauta taum usavia na.” \*

<sup>12</sup> Ra yes daaba to watoonŋrau tomania yes pooza tiburig, ve tinŋal saveeŋ naol pa Yesu. Eemon i iyol saveeŋ toozi eta mako. Ineneeŋ mon. \*

<sup>13</sup> Tauvene Piladus isaav pani muul ighe: “Yo uloon zi, ma mako? Yes tinŋal saveeŋ naol payo.”

<sup>14</sup> Eemon Yesu iyol Piladus aliinŋa mako. Saveeŋ

---

\* **27:9-10:** Sek 11:12+    \* **27:11:** Yo 18:36-37    \* **27:12:** Is 53:7

naol tau tingali pani na, i iyol eta mako. Ineneen mon. Tauvene Piladus igham n̄gar naol.

*Piladus iyok ighe tirav Yesu izala ai pambaroon  
(Mk 15:6-15; Lu 23:13-25; Yo 18:39–19:16)*

<sup>15</sup> Ndaman ta naol ne, lupuun̄ tiina to Pasova ighe ivot, ene gavana to Yudea ighamgham tauvene: Yes tau tileep ila ruum to yavyavuun̄ loolo, isaav ighe eval tiina lolozi pa toozi eta ivot, i aat ipuli ivot. <sup>16</sup> Saawe tana, n̄eer ee ilepleep ila ruum to yavyavuun̄ loolo, eeza Barabas. Vaaru ilaan irau nugh isov. <sup>17</sup> Tauvene eval tiina tila tilup zi ila Piladus naagho, ve i ighason zi ighe: “Yam aghe napul sei ilat? Barabas, ma Yesu tau tiwaato tigde i Mesia na?” <sup>18</sup> Piladus isaav tauvene pasaa, i iwatagh: Daaba to yes Yuda tigham Yesu ilam, ve tighuru ila niima pasaa, tighita tamtamon katini tipaiti pa uraat tooni ve titaghoni. Tauta ireu yes daaba tawe lolozi ve tighur koi pani. \*

<sup>19</sup> Piladus ilepleep ila niia to gharatoon̄ saveen̄, ve azaawa aliin̄a ila pani ighe: “N̄eer duduun̄a tana, ugham gabua eta pani sov. Pa mbon̄, yau naghita vivuun̄ ee tau in̄aruini, le igham ghau naroi, ve lolog ipatan̄an kat.”

<sup>20</sup> Eemon yes daaba to watoon̄rau tomania yes pooza tipazaagh eval tiina gha tighason Piladus tigde ipul Barabas ivot ila, ve irav Yesu imaat. <sup>21</sup> Tauvene Piladus ighason zi muul ighe: “Zeran ru tau tilepleep ne, sei kat ta yam aghe napuli ivot ilat?”

Yes tiyol aliin̄a tigde: “Barabas!”

---

\* **27:18:** Yo 12:19

<sup>22</sup> Tauvene Piladus ighason zi muul: “Ighe tauvene, pale naghama mindai pa Yesu tau tiwaato tigde i Mesia?”

Yes tisov tilup avozi tigde: “Uravu izala ai pambaroon!”

<sup>23</sup> Tauvene Piladus ighason zi muul ighe: “Pasaa? I ighama saa sosor?”

Eemon azezi katitiin pa bobaan tigde: “Uravu izala ai pambaroon!”

<sup>24</sup> Piladus ighilaal ighe yes irau tiloon aliina mako. Ve iroi ighe malau mako pale malmal tiina iburig. Tauvene ighama yaa, ve imin niima ila eval tiina matazi. Ra isaav pazi ighe: “Aghita. Neer tane, ighe sin tooni imalin gha imaat, ene yam ta amin puughu pa mateegh tooni. Yau mako.” \*

<sup>25</sup> Eval tiina tiyol aliina tigde: “Poia. Sin tooni atuya izaa tsiei toman natmaina lak!” \*

<sup>26</sup> Tauvene Piladus ipul Barabas ivot ila toozi. Ve isaav gha tilos Yesu. \*

Ra ighuru ila zaaba tooni nimazi. Leso tighamu tila, ve tiravu izala ai pambaroon.

*Yes zaaba tipamogherai Yesu ve tilosi  
(Mk 15:16-20; Yo 19:2-3)*

<sup>27</sup> Yes zaaba tawe tighama Yesu gha tilon tila gavana ruum tooni loolo, ra tipoi zetazna tisov tilama tilup zi, ve tiyooz livutin Yesu, ve tipamogheraini imin i kinik. <sup>28</sup> Tizuzuum nonoghina tooni izi, ve tinonoghi pa uuli sin sinai ee, <sup>29</sup> ra tighama waar tuatua gha titalia, ve tighuru izala Yesu daaba

---

\* **27:24:** Lo 21:6+; Mt 27:4      \* **27:25:** Mt 23:35; Mbanj 5:28

\* **27:26:** Ravraav tau tilos Yesu pani na, timbit gabua matazi ila, lesu iran gat tamtamon tinizi.

imin moghar ndamoonda. Mako tighur toon ila Yesu niima tapir imin titi to kinik, ve tiput aghezi pani, ve tipamogheraini tigde: “Iya, aa kinik to yes Yuda, yei nipakur ghom!” <sup>30</sup> Ve tinjazuvu, ve tigham toon gha tiloslos daaba pani. \*

<sup>31</sup> Tipanjinizaini le isov, ra tizuzuum uuli sinjinai tawe izi pani, ve tinonoghi pa tauu nonoghiinja tooni muul, ve tighamu tila, leso tiravu izala ai pambaroonj.

*Tirav Yesu izala ai pambaroonj*

*(Mk 15:21-32; Lu 23:26-43; Yo 19:17-27)*

<sup>32</sup> Yes tipul nugh tiina Yerusalem, ve tilaagh taghon eez tila, le tizaa to njeer ee to nugh Sairini, eeza Simon. Yes zaaba tighita, ve tisasaara ilam, ve tighur ai pambaroonj to Yesu izala avaara gha aana ibaado, <sup>33</sup> ve tila tivot nugh ee, eeza ‘Golgata.’ (‘Golgata’ puughu tauvene: ‘Nugh tau ghitoonja imin tamtamon daaba rubruuba.’) <sup>34</sup> Yes zaaba tigde tigham Yesu le vaen tau titoorra tomania marasin papaii, leso iuule pa yavyavuunj tooni. I itoova, eemon loolo pa ghunuunni mako. \*

<sup>35</sup> Yes tirav Yesu izala ai pambaroonj, ra tigham nonoghiinja tooni tomania gabua tooni siriv, tigde tirei irau zi. Tauvene tipayooz mbuur, leso itotoi sei ta pale igham saa gabua. \*

<sup>36</sup> Tirei gabua tooni le isov, ra mbolezi izi ta sewe, ve matazi pani. <sup>37</sup> Tigham ndiu sirivu tau tibood mateegh tooni puughu ila na, ve tiravu izala ai pambaroonj tooni daaba. Paesiinj tawe isaav ighe: “Ene Yesu, kinik to yes Yuda.” <sup>38</sup> Saawe tau

---

\* **27:30:** Is 50:6    \* **27:34:** Mbo 69:21    \* **27:35:** Mbo 22:18



tirav Yesu izala ai pambaroon, tirav tamtamon ru paam. Ee, tipayooze ila pa Yesu niima tapir, ve ite ila pa nas. Yesuru zeran to taliinjizi ve ghamuun malmal. † \*

<sup>39</sup> Saawe tau Yesu ituktuuk ila ai pambaroon, eval tiina tilala tilamlam. Matazi izazala pa Yesu, titurun luazi pani imin veleghiinjini, ve tisiksik saveen veleghiinj pani tige: \*

<sup>40</sup> “Aa, ughita wa! Yo ta ughe ureu Rumei Tiina izi, ve mbon imin tol, o upayooze muul. Poia. Uul taum lak! Ighe onoon yo Maaron Naatu, na uzi pa ai pambaroon tsio tana.” \*

<sup>41</sup> Yes daaba to watoonrau tomania ngara to tutuun ve pooza siriv tiveleghi paam tige: <sup>42</sup> “I iuluul tamtamon naol. Irau iuul tauu mako? I ighe i kinik to iit Israela. Poia. Isaav ighe ipul ai pambaroon tooni ve izilam taan, o taghur ila tooni. \*

<sup>43</sup> I inumeer Maaron, ve ighe i Maaron Naatu. Poia. Isaav ighe Maaron loolo pani, o iuule ta aazne!” \*

<sup>44</sup> Ve zeran sasaghati ru tau tirav zi izala ai pambaroon igharau Yesu na, yesuru paam tisiksik saveen veleghiinj raraate mon pani.

### *Yesu imaat*

*(Mk 15:33-41; Lu 23:44-49; Yo 19:28-30)*

---

† **27:38:** Yes Roma tirav tamtamon ila ai pambaroon pa sosor soroksorok mako. Yes tau sasaghatizi kat, ve yes tau tigham malmal tige tiziir gavman to Rom na, yes mon ta Roma tirav zi ila ai pambaroon. \* **27:38:** Is 53:12 \* **27:39:** Mbo 22:7, 109:25 \* **27:40:** Mt 26:61; Yo 2:19; Mban 6:14 \* **27:42:** Yo 1:49, 12:13 \* **27:43:** Mbo 22:8

<sup>45</sup> Aaz anunu izalam zegmatuugh, ra ndoroom tiina ivot irau taan isov, ve ighengheen tauvene le aaz ivool (3 kilok). <sup>46</sup> Ra Yesu iboob aliija tiina ighe: “Eli, Eli, lema sabaktani?”  
Saveen tane, puughu tauvene:

“Maaron tsiau, Maaron tsiau, puughu mindai ta ughur murim payau?” \*

<sup>47</sup> Tamtamon siriv tau tiyozyooz tigharau Yesu na, tiloon sapirin saveen tooni, ve tisaav tigde: “Aloon. Ipoi propet Ilia.” † <sup>48</sup> Tauvene tamtamon toozi ee rekia mon ilaan ila igham spans, ve izeeva izila uur ee tau vaen ighen ila. Ra ikauu ila ai malaua, ve izuzuuna izala pa Yesu, leso igholooma. \*

<sup>49</sup> I igham tauvene, ve yes siriv tisaav pani tigde: “Uleep o, ve taghita. Pale Ilia ilam ve igham mulini pa patajani tooni, ma mako?”

<sup>50</sup> Yesu iboob muul toman aliija tiina, ra ipul avuvu ila, ve imaat. \*

<sup>51</sup> Saawe duduun tana, uuli tiina tau ituktuuk ila Rumei Tiina loolo ve iponpoon nugh tau patabuyaun kat na, imarangat ta saanja we, ve malmali izila siija, le imin ru. Ve yogyoog tiina itok taan, le taan irur ve maet tintiina tivavaal. \*

<sup>52</sup> Ve tamtamon patabuyaanja katini to Maaron tau timaat muun na, naal toozi tikaak, ve Maaron ipaburigin zi pa mateegh. <sup>53</sup> Yes tipul naal toz toz ve tilepleep le saawe tau Maaron ipaburigin

---

\* **27:46:** Mbo 22:1 † **27:47:** Yes Israela tiwaat propet Ilia eeza tigde ‘Eliyahu.’ Tauta saawe tau Yesu ipoi Maaron ighe “Eli, Eli”, tamtamon tigde pa i ipoi Ilia. \* **27:48:** Mbo 69:21 \* **27:50:** Yo 10:17-18 \* **27:51:** Igham 26:31+; Hib 6:19, 10:19+

Yesu pa mateegh, ra tilonj tila nugh patabuyaanj Yerusalem, ve tamtamon katini tighit zi.

<sup>54</sup> Yes zaaba tau tinginngin Yesu na, yesnja daaba toozi tighita yogyoog tana ve gabua siriv tau tivot pa saawe tana, le roinj tiina kat igham zi. Ve tisaav tigne: “Onoon kat, njeer tane, i Maaron Naatu.”

<sup>55</sup> Zilivaa katini tau tibesbees pa Yesu na, yesnja Yesu tilaagh Galilaia ve tilam. Yes paam tiyozyoos soghan, ve timamarar gabua tau ivotvot na.

<sup>56</sup> Zilivaa tawe, toozi tol, ene Maria to nugh Magdala, ve Maria ite tau Yakobus gha Yosep tinazi na, ve Zebedi azaawa tau Yakobus gha Yoan tinazi na.

### *Tighur Yesu paata ila naal loolo*

*(Mk 15:42-47; Lu 23:50-56; Yo 19:38-42)*

<sup>57-58</sup> Ravrav izi, ra kuaz tauu ee ila ivot, eeza Yosep. I to nugh Arimatea, ve i Yesu zinjera ee paam. I ila to Piladus, ve ighasoni ighe iyokia Yesu paata pani. Tauvene Piladus isaav pa zaaba siriv gha tila tigham Yesu paata, ve tighuru ila Yosep niima. <sup>59</sup> Yosep tomania zeran siriv tigham Yesu paata, tizunua pa uuli pisosooņa tau ngalaanņa kat.

<sup>60</sup> Ra tighamu tila, ve tighuru ilonj ila maet puura paaghu ee tau tigharaata pataghaanj imin naal pa mateegha. Maet puura tawe, ene to Yosep tauu. Ra tipatambulia maet tiina ee ila ipoon puura tana aavo. Tipasov uraat tana le isov, ra tipul nugh tawe, ve timuul tila. \*

<sup>61</sup> Saawe tau tigham uraat tana, Maria to Magdala yesuru Maria ite, mbolezi izi soghan rig, ve matazi ilala pazi.

### *Yes zaaba matazi pa naal to Yesu*

---

\* **27:60:** Is 53:9

<sup>62</sup> Saawe to titartar pa umbom patabuyaaj isov, ve nughizau, ra yes daaba to watoonrau tomania zeran tutuunja siriv tila to Piladus, ve tisaav pani tigde: <sup>63</sup> “Tiina tsiei, yei matamai ingal saveen ziiri ee tau aavo karom tawe isavia. Saawe tau ileep maata yaryaare, i isavsaav ighe: ‘Yau aat namaat. Ve mbon imin tol, mako naburig muul.’ <sup>64</sup> Tauvene yei nighe yo ughur zaaba tsio siriv tila tingin poghania naal tau paata igheen ila na le irau mbon tol tane isov. Mako pale mbiwa tooni tila tium paata, ve tingooza ila pa nugh ite, ve titombaan tamtamon tigde i iburig muul pa mateegh. Ve karom toozi tana pale iliiv saveen karom naol tau i isavi zi imin maata na, mako ikau ngar to tamtamon gha tivaghamgham kat.”

<sup>65</sup> Piladus iyok pa ngar toozi ighe: “Poia. Zaaba siriv tilepleep. Yamja ala, ve saa ngar tau aghe ataghoni pa ponaaj naal tawe aavo, na aghamu mon.” <sup>66</sup> Tauvene tipul Piladus, ve yesja zaaba tawe tila to tingin Yesu paata. Yes tiwawaar maet tiina tau ipoon naal aavo na le tunja kat. Leso tamtamon eta ilon ila sov. Ra tighur zaaba siriv to tingini.

## 28

### *Yesu iburig pa mateegh*

*(Mk 16:1-10; Lu 24:1-12; Yo 20:1-10)*

<sup>1</sup> Umbom patabuyaaj isov, ve saawe imin maata to wik tana mbonoozo geeg, ve Maria to Magdala yesuru Maria ite tila tigde tigid naal to Yesu. <sup>2</sup> Malau mako ve ajela ee to Neer Tiina ipul sambam ve izilam, ve yogyoog tiina kat itok taan. Ajela tawe ipatambulia maet tiina tau ipoon naal

aavo na ighau ila ziige, ve mboole izala paavo.  
<sup>3</sup> I tiini milmilia, ve nonoghiinja tooni pisosoonja kat.  
<sup>4</sup> Zaaba tau tinginngin nugh tawe, tighita anjela tana, le tirur tiina ve roinj tiina igham zi, ve titap tizi tighen imin mateegha.

<sup>5</sup> Ra anjela isaav pa zilivaa ru tawe ighe: “Yamru aroi sov! Yau nawatagh: Yam aghe aghita Yesu tau tiravu izala ai pambaroon na paata, tauta alam.  
<sup>6</sup> Eemon i ileep ta sene muul mako. Pasaa, Maaron ipaburigini pa mateegh wa, itaghon saveen tau muun i tauu isavia na. Alam aghita nugh tau paata igheen pani na. \*

<sup>7</sup> Aghita le isov, mako rekia mon alaan ala apaesia gabua tane vaaru pa mbiwa tooni aghe: ‘Maaron ipaburigini pa mateegh wa! I pale imuun ila Galilaia. Ataghoni ala, o aghita izi ta sewe.’ Saveen, tauta napaesia payam gha aloonja wa.” \*

<sup>8</sup> Tauvene rekia mon ve zilivaa ru tana tipul naal, ve tilaan tila tigha tipaesia gabua tana vaaru pa mbiwa tooni. Tilanlaan toman tintinzi ve loloji poia le poia kat. Eemon roinj igham zi paam. <sup>9</sup> Malau mako ve Yesu tauu ivot toozi, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Yamru, mbonoozo poia!” Yesuru tinaruini tila, ve tiput aghezi pani, tisaghav aaghe, ve tipakuru. <sup>10</sup> Ra Yesu isaav pazi muul ighe: “Yamru aroi sov! Ala ve asaav pa tazigna \* tila pa Galilaia. Tila tivot ta sewe, o tighit ghau.” \*

### *Paesiinj to yes zaaba*

---

\* **28:6:** Mt 12:40, 16:21 \* **28:7:** Mt 26:32 \* **28:10:** Taznja tau Yesu isavi zi, ene mbiwa tooni. \* **28:10:** Hib 2:11

<sup>11</sup> Tauvene zilivaa ru tana tipul naal, ve titaghon eez gha tila. Ve yes zaaba tau tinginngin Yesu naal tooni na, tamtamon toozi siriv tilonj tila Yerusalem paam, ve tipaes pa yes daaba to watoonrau pa gabua naol tau ivot pazi na. <sup>12</sup> Tauvene yes daaba to watoonrau tomania yes pooza tilup zi, ve tiil eez pa saveenj to zaaba tawe. Tisavsav ila ila le tizaa pa ngar ee. Tighe tigham zaaba tana lezi maet tiina, lesu tipoon avozi. Ve tingalsekin zi ariaanj tigde: <sup>13</sup> “Apaesia saveenj tane pa tamtamon eta sov. Asaav mon tauvene: ‘Mbonj, yei nigheen le lolomai iveegh kat. Tauvene njeer tawe ziñeera tilam tium paata, gha tighamu tila.’ \*

<sup>14</sup> Isaav ighe gavana toit iloonj gabua tane vaaru, ene yei taumai aat nigharaat saveenj pani. Lesu lemim savsaveenj sov.” <sup>15</sup> Tauvene zaaba tigham maet tawe ve tila, ve titaghon saveenj isov tau yes daaba tisavia pazi na. Tauta sinaiñ tawe ilaan irau yes Yuda taghon gha ilam aazne.

*Yesu ivot to mbiwa tooni sañavul ve ee*

<sup>16</sup> Mbiwa sañavul ve ee (11) to Yesu tila tivot Galilaia, ve tilup zi izi loloz ee itaghon saveenj tau Yesu isavia pazi na. \*

<sup>17</sup> Tighita Yesu izi ta sewe, ve tiput aghezi pani ve tipakuru. Eemon tamtamon toozi siriv lolozu ruru.

*Yesu ighur uraat pa mbiwa tooni*

*(Mk 16:15; Lu 24:44-49; Mbanj 1:6-8)*

<sup>18</sup> Tauvene Yesu inarui zi ila, ve isaav pazi ighe: “Tamanj Maaron ighur gabua naol isov to sambam

---

\* **28:13:** Mt 27:64      \* **28:16:** Mt 26:32

ve taan ila yau sambag wa, ve yau ezag pa nginiin zi. \*

19-20 Tauvene yam ala arau nugh naol isov, ve agham tamtamon tison timin ziŋerag ve titaghon ŋgar tsiau. Arughuuz zi ila Maaron eeza, Taama, Naatu ve Avuvu Patabuyaaŋ. Ve tutuun naol isov tau yau nasavi zi payam na, apaghazoŋai zi pazi. Leso matazi kisin zi ve titaghon zi. Ve alooŋ. Yau aat naleep tomani gham irau saawe, le ila taan saawe.” \*

---

\* **28:18:** Dan 7:13-14; Yo 13:3; Ep 1:20+  
Mbaŋ 1:8

\* **28:19-20:** Yo 14:23;

**Maaron Saveen Tooni Patabuyaang  
The New Testament and portions of the Old Testament  
in the Tuam dialect of the Saveeng language of Papua  
New Guinea. The Saveeng language is also called the  
Mutu language.  
Sampela hap Buk Baibel long tokples Saveeng Tuam  
long Niugini.**

copyright © 2011 Wycliffe Bible Translators, Inc.

Language: Saveeng (Mutu)

Dialect: Tuam

Translation by: Wycliffe Bible Translators

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not make any derivative works that change any of the actual words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2017-08-31

---

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 11 Nov 2022 from source files dated 9 Oct 2020

adb844f0-d769-5b05-9dd0-7c01fca938bb